



**BELOVED: *Ziyane Mbatha***

*By Amahle Mfeka*

## **INTRODUCTION**

It was early hours when I heard my aunt sniffing besides me. We were sharing a single bed but not for too long because she was going back to JHB that day. I opened my eyes and ears only to hear our neighbour saying usesishiyile and my aunt screaming saying Gogo Gogo vuka. And it clicked, my gran the only person who took care of me is gone, which means I'm on my own now, this is the time I had to become a strong girl.

My name is Ziyana Mbatha my friends call me Zee, 21 years of age, I'm light in complexion, short, have your Faith Nketsi hourglass figure but unfortunately for me I don't have that kinda ass phela that ass is for days mina I'm medium your size 34 with curves and all the edges in right places if you know what I mean lol. I'm the only child of Langalibalele Mbatha and Zinhle Khumalo who are no more. So, this is my story of pain and joy walk with me.

## **Insert 1**

Thank God it's my last day in UKZN, thank the lord I'm honoured to walk out of here alive cause wawu it was H for hectic. I woke up to my alarm, went straight to the shower cause I know myself once I switch it off it's light out for me which means I'll be late cause I love my sleep so much. Did my hygiene and made cereal for myself with warm water as we ran out of milk cause my roommate have a thing of drinking it skoon.

Me: "Mngani vuka maan I won't wait for you mina" I stood besides her waiting for her to wake up

FiFi: It's fine I'm awake MaMbatha nkosiyami, and you're already eating hhebana kanti what time is it, I've been telling you to wake me up after you've done showering nkosiyami if I didn't know better, I'll say you enjoy leaving me behind ay awungifuni wena.

Me: Aibo this is the sixth time waking you up mngani habe and besides I love you too much to leave you ukuthi nawe you take your time.

FiFi: Ah well not today friend cause I'm definitely coming with you today I can't afford to be late, it's our last day phela.

Me: Whooo finally I can't wait to even finish the exam and be done with my first qualification.

FiFi: Second qualification mngani and I'm done thanks for ukungihlisa btw let me eat than off we go.

Me: "Always choymi, phakisa ke sihambe". This one with always counting my IT qualification cause phela I didn't finish it was too easy for me and I had learned all the things I wanted to learn so I just don't count it.

I finished writing politics my last paper and it was actually not that hard and now I can say I'm done with Law for now though. I

walked towards the Canteen to wait for FiFi and not that I have money to buy something but we always meet here and I know I'm still going to wait nje cause FiFi can take her time when writing, she'll be the last one to get out of the exam room I'm telling you mcm.

FiFi: Choymi I'm here how did you write?

Me: Ngibhale kahle choymi wena

FiFi: same here it wasn't that hard as we thought it'll be.

FiFi is in my class we met the first year, became roommate and ever since she's my best best friend and I love her so much, she's like a sister to me and I'll kill for her. I'm saying that because she was my saver the day I came to stay here in Durban not knowing anyone and I was lost because my bag of clothes was snatched by amaphara and I was busy looking for them until I got lost and that is when I met FiFi, mind you I had no money, no clothes no nothing. I had

to start all over ngyokwenza I ID, bank card as I was going to be receiving NSFAS money. FiFi lent me her clothes and lot of money and for that I'll always be grateful to her and I owe her my life.

Me: Yep it wasn't we were stressing for mahala nje. Asambe I really need to be out of here.

FiFi: Ungasho uliphinde I'm tired I want to sleep.

As we were walking to the res I felt my world spinning, hearing FiFi calling me so far and everything became blur and it was light out for me. Even before I open my eyes I could smell that hospital smell agh I'm in hospital, I hate hospitals.

I opened my eyes to FiFi talking to some guy in a suit.

Me: Choymi

FiFi: Mngani nkosiyami you're awake ungenzani koda hhe?

Me: Can I have some water tuu

FiFi: "Let me get it for you" She helped me drink up.

Me: Who was that man you were talking to?

FiFi: Hawu where did he go mcm. That guy saved you from heating the floor the time you fainted and he paid for you to this hospital cause he insisted when I wanted to take you to the clinic.

Me: "Eash, may god bless him"... I was cut by a doctor entering.

Doctor: "Hey you, glad you're awake. So, how is my beautiful patient feeling?"  
beautiful really I'm in a hospital bed

Me: I'm okay but I don't feel beautiful right now.

Doctor: Good thing you're going home ke cause I have no reason to keep you here all you have to do is to come back after 4days to fetch your results cause we did some blood test as per usual.

Me: "Whoo good news indeed. Thanks Doc" while getting up

Doctor: “The pleasure is all mine phela it’s not all the time I treat beautiful patients like you, bye see you Friday when you come for the result” He went out

FiFi: Pervert mcm

Me: Lol Choyimi mdala njalo lomuntu

FiFi: Yes so he should go and look for his age mates hawu.

Me: Ay asambe mngani before you do something crazy.

While walking to a taxi rank, I could feel the burning sensation of someone watching me, but I brushed it off as always cause it been like this ever since I could remember. We took a taxi it was one shot so I had to sit on the bucket. We went off at Rusell Street and walked to our res.

Me: Jtooo I’m tired I need some rest

FiFi: Ngathi usho mina I feel like I was ran off by a truck iyuu.



I went to take a nap, but it was hard for me to fall asleep because I was a bit worried about my result cause lately I've been feeling nauseous. And this is the first sign for pregnancy but who am I kidding it been years without sex and there's a reason behind that. Yes, I'm not a virgin, my first boyfriend took my virginity nx that bustard after waiting for so long only to ask me who took your virginity that day I felt my world crumbling, not only I disrespected uMaKhumalo but that bustard took away my only precious thing and denied it. I hated myself so much and worse men.

FiFi: "Choymi vuka phela" that's FiFi waking me up eash man lomtana ngisalele kamnandi kanje mcm.

Me: Yini koda, I'm awake. Are you hungry?

FiFi: Obviously and it's your turn to cook and akunakudla

Me: It's fine I'll see what I can mix for us

I took cooked rice from the fridge that was already smelling bad than mixed it with the last drop of oil in the pan and added a spice, waited for it to be warm than dished up for both of us.

FiFi: Ngeke Choymi we should go and look for a job phela manje we are done with school, and mina I'm staying la eTown nje I'm not planning on going back home soon, so we need a flat to stay and it also needs rent.

Me: Yes, I'm sure we'll find something while waiting for the firms to reply us and I hope I don't go back to where I did my articles cause wawu ku refu there wee ay.

FiFi: But than choymi we don't have a choice right now we can also look in the restaurants as long it pays up until we start school again next year.

Me: Yeah well

We ate and I went to bed I was too tired to take a shower shame. I woke up and boom there's FiFi on my wardrobe.

FiFi: Morning Choymi azi I was about to wake you up I'm looking for your cream white dress can I borrow it I want to look professional today maybe I'll score some good jobs.

Me: It's under the clothes there cause kdala ngayigcina look for it there.

FiFi: Found it, phakisa mngani sihambe I made us umdoko with the last cup of Maize meal.

I took a quick shower, wear my maroon tight below the knees dress and took the beg that I carry at school emptied it and put a plastic pocket with my CV in it and my personal documents, ate then off we go.

FiFi: Mngani, mina I think we should split cause I don't think they'll take us serious if we come together in places they'll think we are kids nje.

Me: True Mngani, I'll look around Mhlanga ke

FiFi: And I'll go to Gateway Mall call me if you find something and I'll do so too byeee I love you always ne.

Me: To the moon and back Choymi good luck.

I took a taxi to Mhlanga Rocks, I've been here once and it's because I took a wrong taxi and I had no money to go back to town and some clean guy nje saw me crying and asked kwenzenjani mam and I told him and he offered me to take me to town and to be honest I was scared to death taking a strangers lift iyuuu but I had no choice and I guess he felt that I was not comfortable cause he didn't say a word up until he dropped me in front of my resident gate and when I asked how he knew where I stayed he said I mentioned it which I did not but I didn't want to agree as I was seeing the gate already I just wanted to get out of the car at least I said "thank you so much, god bless you byeee" and I opened the door and left without waiting for his answer.

So, here I am in the riches cause wawu houses here are insane as well as the cars and by the way I loooove beautiful cars. I went to the first restaurant. I saw a girl passing and asked where can I go if I need some help and she showed me to where it was written Reception.

Me: oh, wait this is a Hotel

Lady: Yes, you can go there to where it's written Reception, they'll help you with whatever.

Me: Thank you hey

I went there and there was a beautiful lady with a killer smile jeez doesn't she get tired of smiling like this, but it seems genuine shame.

Me: Hi, I'm Ziyana Mbatha I'm looking for a Job are you hiring perhaps?

Lady: Oh hey cutey askies no we are not hiring at the moment askies shame awusemuhle ke how old are you?

Me: I'm 21 Mam, anything is fine even if it's cleaning or washing the dishes please.

Lady: No askies nunu, but you can look for something in the hotel down the road ne perhaps they're hiring khona.

Me: Alright thank you mam have a good day.

Lady: Same to you nana and don't lose hope ne you got a bright future a head of you.

I just smiled and head back to where I got in. I went straight down the road and they say they not hiring. Went to about 3 more hotels and they said the same thing I was crashed and hungry and I only had money for a taxi back. I just went back to the res and I found FiFi at the door.

Me: And then wena why are you sitting outside awungeni ngani.

FiFi: I left my key inside in the morning.

Me: And you didn't call me why

FiFi: I knew you were gonna come in a bit cause of hunger choymi nami iyangibulala.

Me: Ey you can say that again come let get in and make you something to eat.

FiFi: My life saver bengabuye ngibonwe ubani koda

Me: “Angani I love you too much my life saver” I made noodles and the time I was finished FiFi was fast asleep.

Me: Choymi vuka udle than go back to sleep ke

FiFi: I’m up since you’ve mentioned food

Me: yes, so how did it go with your job hunting were you able to find something?

FiFi: Lutho mngani iyuu people there say it with pride that “we are not hiring” like they are CEO’s or something and you?

Me: And wazi bona mngani iyuu, same here nothing we should go back tomorrow maybe we’ll be lucky this time.

FiFi: Yes I agree mngani ngeke sazi when it will be our luck.

Me: Ja ne you are washing the dishes vele  
zu 2 kuphela I'm going to bed now  
goodnight, I love you so much ne.

FiFi: I love you more babe, go get some rest

As I took off my clothes, a flash of some  
scenario played in my head I just shook my  
head and got inside the blanket and just  
then I heard a loud scream after a boom  
sound but I was too tired to go to the  
window and look, and besides FiFi will tell  
me tomorrow cause she's watching already  
mcm umamgo.

My alarm rang, I switched it off and took a  
shower came back made my bed and woke  
FiFi up. I wore a summer dress seems like  
it's going to be a hot day today and my  
black and white all-star that FiFi gave me  
which looked very old but clean. We  
finished and off we go ngoba we don't even  
have food anymore but NSFAS is coming in,  
in 3 days so it's not that bad.

FiFi: Mngani mfethu izolo that Indian guy  
that always being screamed at by his wife



jumped from the last floor and died on the spot

Me: Unamanga FiFi

FiFi: I swear mngani why would I lie with something so sensitive koda ke

Me: Jehovah wami

FiFi: La mngani uyabona here's the blood

And when I looked down I remember seeing this image but I can't remember where maybe it's a déjà vu

Me: Mmh I wonder what was eating him cause he seemed like a reserved man only his wife is loud

FiFi: Maybe his wife drove him to his death bed phela unescefe loya hha we can't even sleep umsindo wakhe

Me: Ay FiFi you can't say that. Awuthi, here is my taxi later ne good luck I love you mncwa

FiFi: Nawe, nami mncwaa

I got in the taxi and this time around I went off in the different street but still in Mhlanga

Me: "So today it's Thursday and I can do this" I said a little prayer than started at the beginning of the road, today ngihamba nge order. Got same answers as yesterday and I was tired and hungry but one more, than I'm done for the day, that one in the end of this street ngeke phela I tried Nkulunkulu uyazi. I went inside it was a huge and tall building written **PEARLS** just than my heart beat went fast and a flesh of some scenario played blur in my eyes than I became dizzy all of a sudden than I felt strong hands holding me and a deep voice asking "mam are you okay"

Me: I'm okay thank you hey

Man: It always a pleasure mam just be careful

Just than some lady seems like she works here by the look of the uniform, slipped and fell hard that her head hit on the floor and there was lot of blood and seeing that

blood made the memories replay quickly and it felt like a déjà vu. And there was commission we were asked to step back the ambulance came and the paramedic declare her dead just like that they took her and off they go. And the lady with a tag written floor manager asked me to come with her and I did

Manager: You're here because you're looking for a job am I wrong?

Me: Yes mam I'm looking for a job, I can do anything

Manager: Good than cause we just lost a waitress and as you can see it's full as it is December holidays so the job is yours you can start now and I'll be watching you closely.

Me: Are you serious wow thank you mam may god bless you

Manager: Jea jea lets get you a uniform so you can start maybe your beauty will calm this people.

Me: You won't regret it

Manager: Here, go to the bathrooms on your left and change hurry up, the tables won't serve the people

I went to the bathroom and changed and went out seems like the uniform was kinda small and it was tight in the right places. I went to the lady that was calling me in the bar area

Lady: Hi girl I'm Kholiwe but you can call me Khoh chit chat later that white guy at that corner table asked to be served by you here's the menu get your ass there when you come back I want news hamba hamba ungabhedike isingisi nkosiyami.

Me: "iyuu uyasheshisa bukhuluma okay I'm going" I walked a bit fast to that table but I swear it felt like I'm walking in a slow motion. I got there and come to think of it this guy is been looking at me ever since I came here and damn the more I come close to him the more his aura is getting stronger I can feel it from deep down jeez that's a first.

Me: “okay this is it, I’m here there’s no turning back now...”

Him: Sorry I didn’t get that

Me: Uhm... Uhh no no nothing

Him: Alright Mumu

Me: Okaaay, my name is Ziyana by the way and I’ll be serving you. Are you ready to order sir?

Him: Yes please I’m hungry, can I have Bacon and egg bibimbap with steamed bao buns and tap water to drink that will be all thanks

I wrote it all down and finished as he said thanks

I went my way to the kitchen and placed the order and it was done fast and I took it to him. I swear his strong aura is gonna make me drop all this food.

Me: Here you go Sir, steamed bao buns with bacon and egg bibimbap and water I say as I put it in front of him in the table, enjoy and if you need something you can...

He cut my sentence

Him: That will be all thanks

Me: “Good than, I’ll be around” Rhaa the look he gave me after that aow

I went back on and served other customers mainly drinks because I was asked to only serve them for now. And “Mr Him” raised his hand and I half ran to him.

Him: Can I have a bill

Me: Coming and can I get you anything else

Him: A bill Mamu

Me: “Coming right now”... I wonder what with the name

I went to take it and went back to him he took it from my hands and shocked me ouch seems like I’m the only one that felt the electric shock and he gave me back the bill and when I looked at it my jaws almost dropped seeing the Tip money iyuuu

Me: But sir this is a lot of money I can’t accept it

Him: Take the money and buy food you're hungry your stomach has been making noise Mumu

Me: But still it's a lot I can't...

He just took out his phone and answered it while walking away while I was still talking to him.

Iyuuu R5000 as a Tip aibo these people are too rich bathong.

## **Insert 2**

I went back to Kholiwe to the bar still shocked and not to mention Kholiwe's eyes on me like a hawk jeez this girl

Kholiwe: And then, talk what did he want from you, I saw him like he was tense nje

Me: He just left me a huge Tip

Kholiwe: How much, seems like he's loaded

Me: R5000 imagine

Kholiwe: Haaa you lie

Me: "See for yourself"... I show her the bill

Kholiwe: Iyuuu first time ever since I came to work in this hotel seeing someone leaving this amount of Tip damn girl you're lucky ugeza ngani aibo

I just stood there confused and still shocked. But well I guess God work in many ways, he saw that his children will sleep with empty stomachs today. May God Bless this man. I went back in serving drinks and old men there were looking at my ass like they're seeing some meat agh I was so discussed. It was 18:00 and I was called by a manager in her office.

Me: Mam I'm here

Manager: It's fine you can call me Nomsa since you've got a job and I'm your manager

Me: Thank you Mam eash I mean Nomsa it's a pleasure to be working in this beautiful place I won't disappoint

Nomsa: Good than, you'll be working Monday to Saturday 7am to 6pm hope you



won't be giving me problems by being late  
ke.

Me: No I won't I promise

Nomsa: And tomorrow bring your certified  
ID copy, Bank Statement and Your CV.

Me: Yes, will do

Nomsa: Bye than, that's it for today, you  
can go home and take that uniform with  
you it suit you no need to get you a new  
one

I just smiled and left went to the bathroom  
and changed back to my clothes then went  
out and there was Kholiwe standing by the  
entrance waiving at me.

Kholiwe: Girl where do you live maybe we  
could walk together to the taxi rank you  
seem nice and you are beautiful we'll get  
along just fine

Me: I live in CBD at Russell street it's a res

Kholiwe: ohh you are a student, too bad I  
was gonna show you adult fun places if you  
know what I mean

Me: Naaa thanks I like my peace more

Kholiwe: We'll see with that body of yours

Me: Lolike

We walked fast to the taxi rank as it was getting dark and in where the taxis that are going to town are ranking, there were only 2 taxis left and I went in to the one in front and there was 1 person inside, I just got in greeted and sat next to the window ngabushisa and woke up when the conductor banged the door meaning the taxi is full. I paid and looked out the window thinking about that Tip I made in my first day. I screamed Russell and I got off and walked to my flat remembering that tomorrow it's Friday and I have to fetch my results shit I'm working kambe.

FiFi: That's my BestFriend she's a real bad bitch (Singing)

Me: Choymi

FiFi: Mngani oe how is it, seems like your tired nje, you didn't get a Job again

Me: Ay weMngani I'm tired because I got a job and started working today my feets hurts shame

FiFi: Ahhhh (screaming) Mngani same here I got a Job today how lucky are we nkosiyami Zee... she had tears in her eyes nkosiyami

Me: Yes God is with us I knew he wouldn't let us starve just like that, we should praise him everyday

FiFi: Yes in fact let just pray kwangoku

We prayed and prayed and prayed until we were done.

Me: Mngani I got a huge tip at work I think we should order something to eat yabo

FiFi: Iheeee ntombaze how much

Me: R5K cabanga

FiFi: Haaa mngani so much money

Me: Yeah Yeah close your mouth phela

We ordered Nandos and it was so nice, mind you this is my first time eating Nandos phela at home the only meat my gran was

able to afford from her pension money was chicken feet once in a while so don't blame me I was eating while singing and moving my body it ridiculous I know hey

FiFi: I missed this side of you mngani look at you, you are humming and moving, the food is nice ay

Me: Ja ne I'm enjoying

FiFi: Tomorrow don't forget to fetch your result ne

Me: I won't I'm thinking of using my break time and hurry there

FiFi: You shall

We went to sleep but I was turning and tossing thinking about the results but eventually I slept cause nakhu now I'm being woken up by my alarm, did my normal hygiene and FiFi woke up just then.

FiFi: Morning Sunshine how did you sleep

Me: Mornings, I slept okay wena

FiFi: Same here looking forward to my first day at work and oh I work from 8am to 4pm mngani Monday to Friday

Me: Lucky bastard mina Monday to Saturday 7am to 6pm

FiFi: Iyuu ncese bandla mngani you'll get use to it though

Me: Ja ne I guess, what kind of a job is that

FiFi: Call center oe

Me: Oh okay at least you can handle pressure wena

FiFi: You wouldn't survive lapha wena

Me: Ey lets go babies

We got going went to take a taxi and went to work got there didn't see Kholiwe by the bar I went to the changing rooms as the manager showed me my locker and I changed to my uniform cause there's no way I'm coming all the way to Mhlanga with this tight uniform. Went to the bar and Kholiwe was there now sweating.

Me: And than

Kholiwe: Ey wena I was late and Nomsa saw me and shouted at me

Me: Askies shame

The morning went by and lunch came and I told Kholiwe that I'm going out I'll be back before lunch ends and I went to take a taxi it's not that far it's a walkable distance just that I had to take a taxi because I want to come back fast. I went to the reception and asked to see Doctor Simelane and the reception lady called him and he said I should come in

I went in and took a sit as he was focusing on some papers in front of him

Me: Afternoon Doc

Dr Simelane: Oh hey beautiful how are you feeling

Me: I'm feeling okay nothing much

Dr Simelane: Any dizzy spells lately

Me: Yes I've been getting them but I guess it's normal for me cause since I was young I would get them now and then.

Dr Simelane: Oh okay so I got bad news for you

Me: What do I have

Dr Simelane: You have what we call CKD which is Chronic Kidney Disease which is longstanding disease of the kidneys leading to renal failure. The kidneys filter waste and excess fluid from the blood as kidneys fail, waste builds up.

I was just numb to open my mouth and ask more but I know what is CKD, had questions like why me, I'm young and healthy it can't be

Me: Doc are you sure perhaps you made a mistake with my blood tests results it just can't be, I'm healthy I don't drink alcohol nor smoke please doc there must be some kind of a mistake

Dr Simelane: No these are your results, I'm sorry I know it's confusing as you're young

Me: No No No how, why me though... wait doctor CDK can be cured

Dr Simelane: Yes but you'll need a new kidney so it won't make any damages such as cardiovascular disease as you grow

Me: No Doc, how would I get a kidney I'm sure there's a long waiting list of people who needs kidney nkosiyami

Dr Simelane: Yes there is a list but I checked in the hospital list and there's only one match for you

Me: Really so I'm gonna live forever I have a second chance in this life

Dr Simelane: Yes beautiful buuut there's a problem

Me: What is it now

Dr Simelane: I gave the patient a call and he said he can't help

Me: Awu awu Jehovah Nkulunkulu wami... tears dropping

Dr Simelane: I'm sorry I tried to convince him but he dropped the call

Me: Please give me his information and contact details I will call him myself



Dr Simelane: I'm sorry I'm not allowed to do so

Me: Please Please I beg you in the name of my life they won't know you gave me just a number ke

Dr Simelane: Sorry I really can't

He said that closing the file which I assumed it was the guys' the one that is my match

I just stood up slowly walk to the door without saying anything and when I was outside the door I looked at my results once again maybe hoping to see something wrong but nope its was written "Diagnosed with CKD" I felt a bit dizzy and a scenario flashed in my head and my eyes went blur and I became dizzy and hold on to the door and took a breath in and out after I did that two times paramedics came in through the ER entrance running and some woman followed screaming and crying and than Dr Simelane came out of his office running towards the paramedics

Me: It's now or never... I ran back to his office and opened that file took a picture while shaking and closed it fast I went out running and saw blood in the entrance and something flashed in my mind but I shook my head and ran out. Went to the taxi rank and straight to the res. I opened the door and went straight to bed.

Woke up to FiFi screaming and crying

Me: "And than what wrong FiFi"... only to notice my results in her hand great

Me: Mngani come down tuu, I'm alright uyangibona and we'll find a way to this problem and come out strong as always you know that God will never turn his back on us

FiFi: Mngani though why are you so strong you're not even sharing one tear

Me: There's no time to cry yes it's hurting but it's not like my tears will make this disease go away. I need to find this person... showing her the information that I took a picture with my cracked screen

FiFi: Why would you want to find a billionaire if I may ask

Me: A billionaire?... So you know him?

FiFi: Who doesn't, actual not him but his siblings are well known yena he's not a fan of publicity but Journalists are hungry to publish his life

Me: Wait who is he kahle kahle

FiFi: Let me get my phone we'll search him

Me: Okay

We did and my mouth is still open what I found in google jeez is this true. He's in the top 10 of Richest people in the world that all I found.

FiFi: Yabo I told you mngani, vele wena where have you been hiding you're telling me that you don't know Mr Walton the billionaire ay ngeke mngani

Me: I don't know him and I don't care that much all I want to that stranger is a Kidney qha

FiFi: Hha mngani why from him

Me: unfortunately, he is the only match they manage to find in the hospital

FiFi: iyuuu fine we should look for him shuthi, but where cause he is not on any social media it won't be easy to track him down

Me: Don't worry I got his number that's all I needed

FiFi: agh man even forgot that you did IT part time mcm

Me: You're smart buuut I'll have to call him first so I can be able to trace him and find his location

FiFi: Yes don't you want me to call him for you (smiling)

Me: FiFi I said we don't have time so please

FiFi: Sorry mngani I just wanted to hear his voice

I took my phone, switch on the alarm not that I'm going to work and not that I still have a job I'm sure I was fired but really my life comes first so let me rest vele tomorrow

NSFAS is coming in for the last time this year and that means we have to move out as soon as possible. I slept like a baby, it been a while. Just as I open my eyes, my alarm went on and I switched it off and the time it's 8am and obviously FiFi left to work and mina today I'm finding this man. I went to take a shower, wear my denim short with FiFi's White Tshirt and it's like a dress to me since that one is very tall and to think that she's younger than me mcm. I wore my old all-star and took FiFi's PC and did my things. I went down to my friend to buy airtime and went back in closed the door and locked it cause I have that feeling of being followed again. I took my phone faki airtime and called this guy, it rang once and he picked up.

Mr Walton: Walton speaking

Me: Hello Mr Walton, this is Ziyana Mbatha... before I finished he cut me

Mr Walton: Yes

Me: I know you don't know me but I need your help and yes I'm disparate

Mr Walton: Yes

Me: “Yesterday I was diagnosed with CKD which is” ...he rudely cut me again

Mr Walton: And how does that have to do with me

Me: “I was about to mention how you come in before you rudely interrupted me bathong” ... someone laughs at the background

Mr Walton: Wait let me guess you want me to donate my kidney

Me: “Exactly, please sir I will” ...again I was cut

Mr Walton: No need to belittle yourself like that cause I can't help you

Me: “But I'm” ... cut again

Mr Walton: “If that's all, have a great day” ... and he hangs up eh

Me: Mcm you think I'll give up that easily uqambushile

I managed to get more time to track him down and boom wow that was easy I have

his location already let me get going cause  
I'll have to take 2 taxis as he is in Ballito

Man 1: Akhisu

Man 2: Boss

Boss: Get my yard clear of everything and  
give everyone a day off

Akhisu: Roger that Boss

Boss: You too go and see your daughter

Akhisu: But Boss I can't leave you alone  
kanti k'hambani... ohhh I get it now

Boss: Ey via man

My name is Syandisizwesihle Harue Walton,  
38 years of age, I'm Asian, I was adopted  
with my twin brother but life had other  
plans for him and my parents that adopted  
me. My mother was an African American  
and dad was Korean. They adopted us when  
they found us outside the church where  
they went to elope that day I think we were  
very lucky. I have 4 siblings excluding my

brother, 1 sister, Zanezinhle who is the youngest she's 18 years and too smart for her age, she was also adopted and I love her so much and 3 brothers who are biological triplets of my parents Thandokuhle being the eldest, than Lizokuhle and lastly Sbanesihle the sweet one in the family.

I receive a call...

### **Insert 3**

Me:...

Akhisu: Sir Miss Mbatha is here at the gate...

Me: how tf you're still here you yúchùn de (stupid) hhe?

Akhisu: Hawu boss...

Me: Ey man hamba I said leave



Akhisu: Wait should I let her in Boss yami, cause I've never seen a woman in this house ihee yazi even u princess doesn't know this place exists

Me: It's time I get a myself a new right hand man straight

Akhisu: Ah uyadlala you won't survive in this country without me ndoda (laughing)

Me: You don't take me serious man I'm your boss Akhisu, I said leave and close my gate behind you.

Akhisu: And Miss...

Me: Leave her outside the gate don't let her get in if you know what's good for you.

Akhisu: cicici ay I'm out

Me: Voetsek hamba

And that's my right hand man Akhisu. I got him 6 years ago when I came to settle this side in the Military here in the SA Army as I'm bringing them lots and lots of money they can't say no to me and that's another story for another day. I see her shouting in

the gate through security cameras shame she looks thin. I let my 2 security dogs out of the house and they go straight to the gate (laughing) hilarious I'm telling you her run is the worst (laughing) and to think that the dogs are inside of the gate and she's outside, she must be scared of dogs. I went out for a jog and mind you I only jog in the mornings but this one I have to see. Ran to her direction and I saw her and started Jogging slowly behind and I can hear she's breathing so loud and by the looks of it it's becoming hard for her to breathe. I think she heard my foot steps coming closer and she turned

Her: help... saying in the most sexiest voice I've ever heard and I got her in time before falling, carried her to my house, this one faints a lot she really needs to eat.

So I took my phone and ordered lots of different foods from Sbani's one of many restaurants and went to take a quick shower and just when I put my tshirt on the buzzer went on it must be the food. I went

to the gate and took it from Jersey this blond sexy young girl who is always flirting with me jeez this kid will be hurt and it's annoying.

Me: Hi Jersey... and thank you for the food byeee

Her: Where are your manners Mr Walton, that's a lot of food and I see your security guards are not here so can I help you finish it maybe you'll be lucky and get a dessert afterwards

Me: No thank you it's not for me it's for my wife she eats for two (deadly serious)

Her: What... your what...

Me: Bye Jess

I went back inside and heard a scream from Ziyana

Ziyana's pov

Me: Ahhhh where am I... just than this tall, muscular, pale but handsome looking guy appears

Me: Ahm sorry who are you and where am I?... trust me to act strong while I'm super scared at this hot goddess in front of me cause he's too serious not even showing his teeth

Him: Get up I got you food

Me: Uhm hello who are you and what did you do to me and I asked where am I

Him: I'm going I have to be somewhere eat all that food and leave my house when you done.

With that he's gone. I get up from the bed looking around damn this room is so beautiful it's all white and dusty pink bedding and everything seems expensive the marble floors jeez if I had socks I will be sliding here hahaha, there's a door further...

Me: haaa what a luxury toilet not to mention the bathtub damn I feel like I'm in the white house even though I don't know it lol

I went out using the door that Chinese like man used and out I go jeez this house is

huge. I got lost few times before I found a kitchen angani I was still admiring the house. I saw the food in the counter, and I ate just there nje a man appears behind me

Me: “ahhh tf... you scared me”... wait why didn’t I check if someone else was in this house typical me agh

Him: sorry I didn’t get that...

Me: “Nothing I’m sorry I didn’t know there was someone”... he cut me

Him: I just came and I’m here to fetch you are you done eating?

Me: “Aibo kanti where am I cause I remember being chased by 2 dogs and...and I couldn’t breathe”... (thinking)...

Him: Yes and the man of the house sent me to pick you up and take you wherever you want me to take you hey and that is exactly what will happen now cause I also have things to do I’m not working for Harue so let’s go

Me: And who’s that Harue if I may ask

Him: Yeyi wentokazi unembuzo emningi ngeke woza (hey you girl have lots of questions come)

He carried me to his huge shoulders and damn ngathi ngisaka lama zambane (it's like I'm a bag of potatoes)

Me: Aibooo bhuti

He took me to this Green Ford Mustang...

Me: Damn is this your ride rhaaa... he says yes as he gets in and starts the engine

Me: 2021 Ford Mustang GT350 with 2.3L EcoBoost engine you're dope rich

Him: And how do you know that

Me: Daaa your ride hello this Mustang that just came out few months ago

Him: No I meant how do you know the type of engine it has

Me: Ah mcm I read a lot about cars

Him: so you like cars?

Me: yesss

Him: mmmh which one is your favorite?

Me: a lots, but Porsche 911 does it for me

Him: Oh mmh so you into fast cars I see and seems like you're too young to own a car ke

Me: well you're right but one day I'll buy a 911 myself I promise

Him: okay, we are here in Mhlanga where should I drop you off?

I didn't know what to say...

Me: Please take me to The Purls Hotel if you don't mind

He drove there and I guess I should just get in and ask for forgiveness not that I'm expecting my job back

Him: here we go...

Me: Thank you...

Him: Lizo

Me: Thank you Lizo even though...

Lizo: Bhabhayi Ntokazi

I just closed the door and he sped off jeez the pipe sound rhaaa

I went inside straight to the bar side and saw Kholiwe shaking and doing her things and she doesn't even see me in front of her

Me: Giiirrl

Kholiwe: Ahhh Giirrl, where have you been jeez

Me: Ey it's a long story I'll tell but now I want to see Nomsa have you seen her

Kholiwe: she's in her office and lucky for you she's in a good mood

Me: Ngibonge amadlozi aseMaMbatheni (thanking the Mbatha ancestors)

Kholiwe: yess go than so you'll fill me up I missed you hawu

I went my way to the Managers office and knocked...

Voice: come in

Me: I went in and greeted... (shyly)...

Sawbona Mah (Hello Mom)

Nomsa: iheee I'm your mother now...ay what can I do for you?



Me: I know I'm the last person you want to see but...

Nomsa: Yeah right...

Me: But I'm here to apologize and by an apology I'm not expecting my job back, but I want to ask for forgiveness in how I left without saying anything that day Mah I'm sorry really sorry it wasn't my intention and I know I promised not disappoint but I just did that and I'm really sorry and I hope you found a better and well deserving person for this job...

Nomsa: Yazi you disappointed me so much and I wasn't expecting this from you Ziyana especially cause customers were really found of you and I don't know how you did that but it was nice seeing people smile and happy cause of our services and I thought we are going far with you laykhaya but than you had other plans and even regulars will ask to be served by you and I hated seeing their face when I told them it's impossible cause awukho.

Me: I'm so sorry Mah

Nomsa: yes it happened and I'm sure you had your reasons and since you're not my employee I can't ask you about them but wish you luck.

Me: Thank you so much Mah and thank you for the opportunity you gave me it was a pleasure working for you and with all the staff.

Nomsa: The pleasure is all mine

Me: I'll get going than cause I've achieved my purpose.

Nomsa: Alright dali

I went out and met a few of the staff and exchanged greetings and all that and to say they were nice and happy to see me lapho I worked iskhathi esincane kabi nabo but than I guess it's the energy I bring. So I went to Kholiwe and she was on her lunch break which means she have all the time in the world and she wants news fast.

Kholiwe: Giiirrl

Me: Yes girl

Kholiwe: Talk to me... are you alright... why did you leave that day and never came back... yazi I thought you were involved in an accident.

Me: Naaa it's nothing like that but I was diagnosed with...

Voice: Kholiweeee

Kholiwe: What now Nelly yazi I'm busy

Nelly: Nomsa said you should go and serve The Waltons the drinks cause you know what they usually have and the new girl you left in the bar doesn't

Kholiwe: So in other words uyathithiza and I have to step in on my lunch break wow

Me: Ay Kholiwe come I'll help you and I'm sure Nomsa won't have a problem with that

Kholiwe: "Yesss why didn't I think of that since the older one is very found of you...come let go" ...as she drags me and I'm asking myself who is she talking about "the older one"

Me: Who's that... and I looked around and outside there was a long table with coloureds

Me: Aibo I don't know them nje

Kholiwe: you do hamba and serve them you'll recognize one, here is their regular order

I went to their table slowly being careful not to drop anything

Me: Good Afternoon, my name is Ziyana and I'll be serving you drinks today...

Man 1: whooo you might as well serve us everything cause girl yo hot

I put the drinks on the table and a familiar voice spoke across me

Man 2: And she's a waiter

I raised my head and boom Lizo is sitting across looking high as f, his eyes are red

Me: Oh hey Lizo right

Lizo: Yebo Ntokazi...

Man 1: Ay Lizo I saw her first umazelaphi manje ay ay

Me: Ookay... anything else on drinks the drinks department

Voice behind me: Yes my usual

Bold voice and strong aura behind me yeses I'm even scared to turn. He came around and sit next to where I'm standing and I couldn't believe my eyes it's him yes the guy at the house this morning, the one that holding my life in his hands...

Me: Mr...

Him: Now if it's possible please

Me: Yes Sir (in a sarcastic voice)

Man 1: Ahhh you though (laughing) and Lizo chuckles

I left and went to Kholiwe and I felt eyes on me and I didn't dare to turn cause I have a feeling they all looking at me and I'm wearing shorts and over lapping top agh my thighs are all out but thank God I'm wearing

flat shoes ngikhuluma nje ngabe sengiwile  
(as we speak I would have fallen already)

Kholiwe: And than why did you take long  
cause the one you know just came in.

Me: Yey wena that table is awkward ngeke  
they just speak their mind

Kholiwe: I know especially the tall one on  
your left

Me: yesss ay that one shame

Kholiwe: "Here is Mr Walton's usual  
whiskey"... I took it and...

Me: Here's your usual sir as per your  
request double whiskey on the rocks

Him: Thank you

I couldn't take my eyes off him not because  
he is hot but because he's walking around  
with my life oh Jehovah Nkulunkulu wami

Him: Hello... waving at me

Me: Askies I'm sorry

Him: I see you zoom out a lot, can you get us someone else so we can order food please

Me: yes sir...

Man 1: Ayiii she said she'll serve everything for us today hawu don't chase her away

Me: I did?...

Him: She won't be serving us, thank you miss

I walked away cause Mr himself was starting to get pissed you can tell by his Chinese eyes getting smaller and mina I'm too observing... I called Nelly and she went to them shaking her small ass jeez I don't know if she realises that she got non behind.

Syandisizwesihle's pov

When I saw her back here I was pissed like tf Lizo I asked you one thing mxm

Me: We Lizokuhle

Lizo: That's my name

Me: Why can't you do what I ask of you vele  
sdalwa

Lizo: Hawu what did I...

Me: Nvm you're high futhi

Lizo: But you said...

Me: I said nvm

We ordered food from this tall and thin  
waitress not my cup of coffee and she's  
flirting nx.... Our food came...

Me: So Jewellery Collection Exhibition this  
week everything ready we do this clean as  
possible as always

Thandokuhle: Yes of course

Sbanesihle: And I'm also ready with my  
people and yes the usual ones

Me: great but just starters only this time

Lizokuhle: Yes we'll be done in no time  
without chaos, don't even include chairs,  
just small tall tables to put drinks

Me: Yes good idea we just have to find a  
buyer for that Red diamond than done



Thandokuhle: Did you find someone who's gonna wear the red diamond jewellery pieces Harue as Princess is not here

Me: Don't worry I have someone in mind and Princess must come back soon her time abroad has expired this year

Sbanesihle: She wanted to start her own business also

Me: Yeah she once mentioned it but I'm curious ukuthi how will that work cause she's studying but I guess we'll just have to talk about it ... and I think we're done here I need to be somewhere brothers see you Friday night and Lizo is paying the bill

Lizo: Why me?

Me: Cause you're high and you ate more than anyone

I stood up and walked to the parking and went into my G Wagon

Me: And to think that I'm not a fan of big cars and still have this toy with me

Akhisu: It's the safest as it's bullet proofed  
and have big tires Boss

Me: Whatever

As we drive out Akhisu almost hit someone

Me: Ay wena man where did you buy your  
license kanti

Akhisu: Boss it's Miss Mbatha again

Me: Eash it's fine call her in

Akhisu: Boss yami

He called her and she seemed scared to get  
in but eventually did

Me: That took long

Her: I'm shocked you called me, so this  
means we'll finally talk about my situation

Me: I'll help you

Her: Oh Jehovah Nkulunkulu wami umkhulu  
wena, I knew I wasn't gonna die just like  
that without robbing a bank

Me: What now

Her: No I'm joking that's not the point who me rob a bank pshhh it couldn't be me... so what made you change your mind

Me: I was not done

Her: I knew it there are terms and conditions right

Me: You're smart... Marry me

Her: (laughing) imagine

Me: That my condition here's my card you have tomorrow only to decide contact me bye I need to be somewhere

Her: What...

Me: Bye

She went out with her mouth open with her eyes on my card I chuckle

Akhisu: She doesn't have a choice does she?

Me: Nope

Akhisu: Sly

## **Insert 4**

Zanezinhle's pov

What did he say wait I didn't get that mcm and he just left just like that what an arrogant man. I went to take a taxi to town and in no time I was at the door of my room, I didn't even pay attention of what have been happening around me up until ngizibona ngila cause I've been thinking and thinking and mina I think too much and I usually get a headache from thinking kakhulu. And great here comes FiFi

Me: Mngani unjani

FiFi: I'm tired iyuu and you watsup did you manage to trace Mr Walton

Me: "Yes mngani let's go inside I'll tell you"... we got inside

FiFi: I'm listening

Me: I need something to eat I'm not hungry though

FiFi: If you're not hungry you're stressed  
mngani and I can see something is eating  
you up what's wrong talk to me

I told her the story from the morning nje up  
until it was when I was in his car

FiFi: Wait you're telling me that you went  
inside Mr Walton's house for reals ahhhh tf  
how was it agh man Zee why did you go  
without me I don't like you right now

Me: "If you think that's huge wait until I  
finish the story"... she was so excited bandla

FiFi: Ja qhubeka

Me: I'm not sure if I had him correctly yini  
saying I should marry him

FiFi: Whaaaaat now

Me: "Nje"... I was busy looking for food so I  
can eat

FiFi: Wait mngani ima... I don't get it what  
do you mean when you say you didn't hear  
him correctly

Me: Just that maybe I heard him wrong  
angazi FiFi

FiFi: Wait what was his words exactly don't leave anything out

Me: He said "you're smart, marry me"

FiFi: Are you sure that what he said or it's what you heard

Me: Ay phela hawu

FiFi: No mngani ngi serious la stop staring at that bar fridge we don't have food so angeke likukhiqize... awusho wena why didn't you ask him to repeat that for you

Me: Ey I even forgot to buy grocery man mxm I'll go tomorrow but I want junk food at least

FiFi: "Ziyane Zamambatha Mbatha"...  
(screaming)

Me: Mah

FiFi: Mngani please be serious we are talking about your life here please

Me: Alright what exactly do you want me to say cause I'm telling you that I didn't hear him correctly

FiFi: Call him now

Me: Ah mngani tomorrow please please

FiFi: I said now you still have his number  
angani

Me: "He gave me his card here" .... I took it  
out for her

FiFi: "Tf this is his personal contacts... call  
him now here thatha and wait"... she went  
to the bedroom and came back with  
earburds

Me: And than

FiFi: Thatha clean your ears now and call  
him

Me: iheee ay ngyajwayeleka

FiFi: No I'm serious so you will hear him this  
time

I did just that cleaned my ears and took my  
phone and his card and dialed his number,  
it rang twice than he picked up

Me: Hello

Mr Walton: MuMu

Me: sorry

Mr Walton: You made your decision already?

Me: How did you know it was me calling

Mr Walton: Have you?

Me: Mcm I called you so to be sure of what exactly you asked me to do

Mr Walton: I didn't ask you an illegal thing

Me: You said I should marry you?

Mr Walton: Yes, you have my answer?

Me: Aibooo why... aibo you have a crazy way of saying no to my request bo

Mr: Walton: I'm serious MuMu I don't have time for jokes

Me: Why me out of all pretty girls out here you can have any but you want me why I'm lost

Him: Tomorrow I have to attend a Jewellery Exhibition come with me maybe I'll answer all your questions

Me: Aibo I don't have anything serious to wear phela in those kind of things people



wear to excel like it's a fashion show abo  
ma evening gown

Him: I got you covered let's meet tomorrow  
maybe ngo 3pm at Gateway mall bye

Me: And he dropped the call mxm angiyi  
lapho

FiFi: And what did he say exactly give me his  
words

Me: Yes he want me this me mina wonke as  
a whole to be his wife like wt

FiFi: Jesuuu

Me: I'm also shooked

FiFi: Why you though aibo mngani and I  
thought he had a wife and a family

Me: whaat tf so he wants to make me his  
second wife

FiFi: No mngani I didn't say he has a wife it's  
just my thoughts but why would he want to  
marry a stranger I'm lost

Me: Ndim lowo I'm in the bushes

FiFi: What else did he say

Me: He said tomorrow he's attending some Jewellery Exhibition I should come with him he'll answer my questions

FiFi: Haaaa you lie choymi

Me: I'm not lying

FiFi: Okay, Okay breath Afika breath... what will you wear aibo

Me: He said he's got me covered

FiFi: awuke zyasha

Me: Aibo I'm not even going he must go to hell with his terms aibo me a wife to a Chinese for what and who ngaze ngamncane and he seems old nje

FiFi: Aibo ngoba ngathi he's in his twenties nje, he's hot shame

Me: Meaning...?

FiFi: No mngani I'm not saying you should marry him

Me: So what are you saying exactly

FiFi: Bheka mngani I won't sell you dreams but he is a dream

Me: Shuthi uthi I should marry him in other words

FiFi: No no no it's your choice ke lapho you should make your own decision I can't tell you what to do but I can advise you and support you in whatever decision you make.

Me: Thanks mngani but you're wrong in me having a choice cause now it's either I marry his old ass and have a new kidney or I just live my last time to the fullest in this world

FiFi: hha a mngani don't say that

Me: Ey FiFi I'll go to my room now and nap and wena don't follow me

FiFi: But mngani you need to make a decision or at least go with him to the exhibition and get answers and you'll take it from there yabo

Me: Sure whatever I'll go to that stupid exhibition ke

FiFi: Good go and take a nap for now

I went to take a nap but I guess I ended up sleeping the whole night cause it's the

morning now and I have a blanket on me  
mmh it must be FiFi ongimbathisile

I got up check the time on my phone it's  
09:45 jeez I can sleep bo, charged my phone  
and did my morning hygiene and FiFi was  
already gone

Me: I wonder where did she got the money  
for transport cause I told her I'll give her

Ay I took her PC and try to get as much info  
about this guy but nothing there are walls  
protecting him nx

Me: Wait there's this Lizo let me try to find  
him cause they have a connection

I searched Lizo and I couldn't find anything  
than I searched Lizo Walton than boom I got  
Lizokuhle Daeshim Walton great owakubo. I  
looked his life he was a public figure and he  
seems like a player shame but decent and  
ngathi u rich kakhulu futhi here it says him  
and his siblings own few hospitals here in  
Africa and he is a surgeon mmh interesting  
mcm but I wanted his brother or whatever  
he is to this man. It's 12 already and I still

need to go and do groceries eash and look  
for a flat nearby and meet this man eMall  
iyuu sekuningi

I changed into a short summer dress with  
short sleeves and my all-star took my phone  
and my small Vaseline than out I go. I  
walked to shoprite and took a trolley and  
get food we'll need and cleaning things and  
went to pay took the plastics and some guy  
ask to help me

Me: I said I'm fine thanks hey

Him: No baby I'll help you it's fine I don't  
mind

Me: I said...

Voice: Didn't you hear her say She's fine  
mhlampe ndoda

The guy: and you are

Him: get lost man tsek

Me: Thank you...

Him: Akhisu

Me: Thank you Akhisu but I can take care of  
myself or did Mr Walton sent you

Akhisu: Yes to pick you up

Me: Njaini he said 3pm mos

Akhisu: Let's just go to the car I'll take you to your flat you have too many plastics with you, you won't be able to walk with these

Me: "And who tell you that I'm walking wait how did you"... he cut me

Akhisu: "let me carry that for you"... he took the plastics and he walked in front of me to a Mercedes AMG-GT 73

Me: Wtf

Akhisu: you can get in it won't bite

Me: Mcm whatever...wait I know you from somewhere

Akhisu: yes the time I called you in a car for Mr Walton

Me: No I recognize your face from way before that I've seen you somewhere

Akhisu: You're mistaking me with someone else

Me: Never, I never forget a face

Akhisu: Okay than

Me: I'll remember where I know you from

Akhisu: we are here

Me: And how did you know where I stay

Akhisu: you mentioned it earlier

Me: Did I ?... Ehhe nazoke I remember you, you gave me a lift from Mhlanga straight to my flat and you said the same thing

Akhisu: And that is...?

Me: When I asked you how did you know my place you said "you mentioned it earlier" whereby I didn't and that time you said that hawu

Akhisu: Are you sure

Me: Yes 110% futhi I don't forget a face that easily

Akhisu: Good let's take your groceries upstairs ke so we can leave

We took the groceries upstairs...

Me: I have a question for you

Akhisu: Go ahead

Me: How do you know me

Akhisu: Sorry I can't answer that question

Me: And how's that

Akhisu: where's your key

Me: Don't worry I'll open my door

Akhisu: Do so than

I opened the door and went in with him  
with a groceries behind

Me: Put those in the table

Akhisu: Alright... are you ready to leave?

Me: No Akhisu it's still early u 2 manje and I  
need to go to that flat across to view it

Akhisu: We don't have time

Me: Didn't Mr Walton said 3pm so I have a  
whole hour

Akhisu: Mem you still need to do your hair  
and facials

Me: Aibo what's wrong with my hair... you  
know how many girls wish to have my afro



Akhisu: No I don't but I know we should leave now

Me: "Akhisu ngithe"... his phone disturbed me by ringing

Akhisu: "excuse me I have to take this"...he went outside mmh might be a wife mcm. I put the food in it places and he came back just when I'm finishing up

Akhisu: Let's go your stylist is waiting already

Me: "Stylist aibo"... just as I was busy talking he lifted me to his shoulder

Me: "Ayiiii man"... he lock the door and we left with me kicking on his shoulder damn he's strong cause he had me to his shoulder until we were downstairs in the car

Me: Damn you're strong

Akhisu: "I know"... he put me at the back and fasten my seat belt

Akhisu: Wait so are you really going to the mall with this dress

Me: “Yes hawu what’s the problem with my dress futhi you kidnapped me even if I wanted to change”...He laughed and close the door went around and got in the driver’s seat

Akhisu: “I can’t wait to see the film today ay” he says while laughing and started the engine than drove

Me: What film

Akhisu: Naaa don’t mind me

He drove to Mhlanga and to Getaway mall to the parking

Akhisu: Here take this blouse and wear it over the dress

Me: Aibo why it’s not cold nje

Akhisu; stop being stubborn I’m helping you

Me: Helping me?

Akhisu: Here’s the blouse get out let’s go

Me: Aibo ain’t you gonna open for me and lift me to your shoulder again

Akhisu: "Shame you wish phuma the boss is waiting for you"... ohh so he is working for Mr Walton mmh now I get it

We both get out of the car and went to him he was standing next to a BMW M4 folding his hands and looking so serious

Him: What took you so long?

Akhisu: She was still doing grocery shopping

Him: And you forgot to get yourself some clothes while at it

Me: Are you talking to me?

Him: "Go to this salon" giving me a pink card..."say your name Lavisia will do your hair, and take you to a boutique and I'll fetch you when you done, have to be somewhere" and like that he's gone

Me: "And you are coming with me"... saying to Akhisu

Akhisu: False I also have to be somewhere enjoy bye

Me: Aibo what if I get lost ke

Akhisu: "Not my problem"... and he left me just like that mcm

I went inside the mall and ask a security to show me the salon I showed him the card and he showed me where to go, I went straight to the Salon and it's was written Lavis's Darling Salon, went inside and it wasn't that packed as I thought it'll be and it's one fancy salon I've ever seen too nice, I went to the table on the side

Me: Hey I'm Ziyane...

Girl: Oh hey Mrs Wilton you're here for your appointment

Me: Mrs what now

Some gay: This must be the Mrs with an appointment

Me: Miss and I'm Ziyane

Gay: yesss Zee, you can call me Love from Lovisa I'll be attending you today

Me: Thanks Love

Lovisa: Ahhh the way you say it you're going to make me straight darling

Me: Lmao

Lavisa: Okay than darling which hair were you thinking to rock today

Me: Nope no hair under no circumstances nje I have my own natural hair

Lavisa: And your afro is very nice no offense but wait what is the occasion

Me: Jewellery Exhibition

Lavisa: whooo and I suppose it's in this evening

Me: yes

Lavisa: So lapho you wear evening gown aaand maybe a 30inch Peruvian hair

Me: Never haaa I'm sure iyabiza and I'm not a fan

Lavisa: But your husband said anything I mustn't worry about the costs darling

Me: Love first of all I'm not married I'm too young, secondly I can only go as far as braids please

Lavisa: Okay than darling your way so braids it is and while I'm doing your hair we'll have someone to do your nails so to save time

Me: Na na darling no nails for me never ke

Lavisa: But...

Me: My way Lavisa...

Lavisa: Ay fine at least put jell in both fits and hands

Me: At least

Lavisa: Mmh being a Mrs is hard I'm sure you're thinking on how will you be able to cook with nails on

Me: What will I do with you koda... kani I told you that I'm not married

Lavisa: Shuthi your person wants to propose today cause when he called he called you my wife

Me: I'm actually single I have no person uyagula lowo

Lavisa: ay you're lucky girl let work ke

He called 3 ladies to help him with the hair  
vela angilona igwala ke angilisabi ikama so it  
took 1hr45min for them to finish small long  
blonde braids and I looked beautiful shame,  
I let them lose

Lavisa: Let me do your edges and than we  
can go plus you have so much baby hair so  
it'll be easy

Me: I took it from my mom, she was very  
hairy

Lavisa: Done, look at you damn I'm so  
proud, you look beautiful and you haven't  
even put make up

Me: Naaa darling I don't need make up you  
said it I'm beautiful like this I've never had  
make up on my face and it won't start today  
askies

Lavisa: ahhh really now

Me: Yes let go please

Lavisa: okay wait at least put lip gloss and a  
mascara your lashes are a mess you really  
need it

Me: Okay and that it we are done I'm serious

Lavisa: "Yes Mam"... he did his things and he was done, I looked in the mirror I was still natural and beautiful thanks and off we go to the boutique for the evening gown and shoes

Lavisa: We'll go to this boutique that I know she's my friend don't worry I trust her cause makes your dreams come true you'll see

Me: lmao we'll see as long as it's not expensive... he chuckles

Me: Lavisa

Lavisa: Don't worry darling your husband already took care of it

Me: this mf nx

Lavisa: I don't know why are you getting worked out kanje cause he must be rich shuthi

Me: Rich my left foot mxm he thinks I want his money



We arrived in the boutique and what a woooooo jehova wami these dresses are to die for and I'm sure also their price will kill ones bank balance

Lavisa: Darling I'm here with the Mrs that I said I'll bring along

Woman: Hey gorgeous how are you

Me: I'm tired and you

Woman: hahaha I'm great, you can call me Melinda hey

Me: Alrighty, so you make these gowns

Melinda: Yes darling and I have something that will look good on you with that body shape

Me: whoo let see

Melinda: "Follow me to the back so you'll change and be ready" ... ooookay didn't know that from here off we go to the Event mcm. We followed her and she gave me a long pitch tight with net long sleeves with a belt with diamonds bling bling

Melinda: This is good for your body shape and it's matches your skin colour

Me: Naaa I'll have to pass I need dark gown do you have very dark green or black straight

Melinda: whooo I do have something green wait here

We waited for her and she came back with exactly what I wanted dark green but up it have green blings but it's fine I like the colour, it long at least, hugging me in all the right places and off shoulder instead they are lose and hanging there on my arm and half of my back is exposed still okay cause it's my favorite colour

Me: Perfect I love it and I'm having it

Lavisa: but babe your husband said nothing revealing if I want to get paid

Me: Don't worry I'll talk to "my husband" you'll get paid ne... I was too excited because of the colour of my dress and to also make him angry

Lavisa: please darling nje

Me: so how much is the dress

Melinda: This will be R9 800 and it can go with these clear point toe stiletto heeled court pumps

Me: Whaaat

Melinda: Yes Cutey

Lavisa: And close that mouth cause uzotapa wena la your husband is the one paying

Me: Jeez the actual fudge

Melinda: Yes and the heals will be R3 900

Me: Jehovah oyincwele

Lavisa: We'll take it Mells darling thank you

Melinda: it's always a pleasure darling

Lavisa: Let's put these on

Me: wait my phone is ringing... hello

Him:"I'm on my way there I'll find you outside the salon hope you're done we are late"... and he hanged up like is he serious  
mxm

Me: Let's hurry up and go back to your salon

Lavisa: The husband is here yini

I just gave him a look, I got dressed and wear the heels and went to the full length mirror

Me: Damn is this me

Lavisa: I'll be straight for you woman

Me: Lol let's go before you change for me

Lavisa: Yes please lmao

We said our goodbyes to Melinda and we went back to the Salon, Lavisa did a lose bun with my braids and put some powder on my oily face just than Mr Husband got in yazi whoever gave him a thought that I'm his wife is tripping with me straight

Him: Done?... Lavisa is looking so shocked right now it's not even funny

Me: Yes and Lavisa close your mouth and eyes tuu

Lavisa: Aibo it's not my fault you didn't tell me you're married to the Walton tf giiiirl noooo this can't be

Me: And keep it to yourself boo

Lavisa: What nooo girl I'm a fan of the Waltons and we've beeeen wanting some about your man so nje please you can ask me anything but not this

I could see that he was being impatient so I just let it go and stood up went to him he hold my hand and I tried to get off the grip and babe he held me tight and we said our goodbyes and we left to the car and people were staring and by the way not me but him cause dang he is looking fly in his navy slim suit and a white tshirt showing under the blouse and a whole Rolex ahh. We went to the parking and straight to the Maserati I don't know which model but I know eya 2021 rhaaa

Him: "Ready?" ... jeez amehlo ami athe njo to the car

Me: Yes... he opened a car door took a rectangular box and opened it

Him: "Turn" ... I did and booooy it was a red necklace with lot of small and one huge diamond in the middle it looks so expensive

Me: This looks so expensive I can't take it

Him: It's not yours

Me: Ohhoo

Him: "And put these on" ... it was red strip diamond earrings and they look very nice

Him: Get in

I went inside the passenger seat and he closed the door and went around got in the driver sit and looked at me and came across very close

Me: What are you doing

Him: Getting fastening your seat belt

Me: "ohh thanks I'll do it" ... He let go of the belt and I hooked myself and he started the engine damn the sound is too much and I like it

Me: So how must I call you

Him: Anything with me is fine but I'll prefer Husband

Me: Aibo

Him: What

Me: I haven't said yes and even if I do I won't be calling you that

Him: So you'll say yes...either way we'll have to see about that

Me: "Mcm" ... So..."tell me who's Jewellery is this"

Him: My grandmas

Me: ohh

Him: you sound relieved

Me: Whatever I don't even care

Him: But you asked

Me: Well sorry for asking

Him: You ate?

Me: "Uhm"... my phone disturbed me it was FiFi

Me: Mngani

FiFi: Choyiiiiiii fuck you look so great I love your dress

Me: And how did you even see me

FiFi: your picture with Mr Wilton holding hands is all over the socials

Me: You lie nx I'm sure it was Lavisa agh

FiFi: Yes and you look expensive yourself are you sure they're not going to be selling you instead

Me: Mxm akuve ubheda

FiFi: No I'm serious you look gorgeous say thank you

Me: Thank you my love

FiFi: Are you there already

Me: naaa we still in the road

FiFi: Alright Mngani take pictures there heard that there won't be media people it's a private Function

Me: Whoo what a relief

FiFi: "Mcm whatever byeee bring me pictures of everyone njalo"... and she dropped the call

Him: Tell me, if your friend is your love what will I be



Me: Mr Walton

Him: Hahaha funny rather call me Harue

Me: Ohhh mh I've heard that name from Lizo what language is it

Him: You'll find out on our wedding day

We arrived in the parking and this place is underground literally aibo. We went out and I saw Akhisu coming our way

Akhisu: Boss and Lady Boss

Harue: Sure is everyone ready

Akhisu: Yes they've been

Harue: Okay than let get it done

He took my hand into his and we went in this white place with everything glass and lot of Jewelleries and they all looked expensive, we went slowly down to others and there was a clap from the crowd and we were welcomed, everyone wanted a piece of him and he was annoyed I could see so I had to try something

Me: "I'm hungry"... I whispered but yo I was really hungry

Him: "I asked you"... we went to these three identical coloureds and I think they're twins but I can see Lizo and that one who was busy talking his mind not minding anyone at the restaurant that day and I guess the other one was the one who was quite

Him: Sbani can you get something for her she's hungry

Lizo: Awu Ntokazi

Me: Hey Lizo how are you

The talkative one: And how sure are you that this is lizo not me

Me: cicici

Him: No really you're the first person in Durbs who doesn't need us to show the tattoos in order to differentiate us whaaaat girl I knew the first time I saw you that you were special like right now you're wearing the most expensive and special piece of this exhibition

Harue: Kuhle ngeke ndoda

Me: You guys can speak Zulu

Kuhle: Definitely especially your man's he knows a lot of langs

Me: Mmh interesting

Kuhle: By the way I'm Thandokuhle and Kuhle for the babes and you cause my brother here got no respect

Me: Ja ne, I'm Ziyane

Harue: And play very far from her

Kuhle: Chill you marked her even though I saw her first

Me: I'm not a toy

The other one came and gave me a side plate with starters

Me: Thank you...

Him: Sbani and you miss

Me: Ziyane but you can call me Zee

Sbani: Alright nice to meet you Zee eat than

Harue: Be right back

I was left with a talkative Kuhle

Kuhle: Oh boy trouble in the house I wonder who invited her cause I didn't and definitely not Harue

Me: Who that brunet

Kuhle: Yep she's trouble and she's annoying I don't know what Harue saw in her

Me: Oh it's her person

Kuhle: Nope they broke up months ago

Me: Mmh she looks dead gorgeous

Kuhle: Giiirrrl and have you seen yourself

Me: No I mean...

Kuhle: Agh she's coming this way ignore her please

Me: "Yes sir"...he laughed

Brunet lady: Hey Khuhle I missed you where are you hiding

Kuhle: You miss me bitch please who invited you vele

Me: "Ayi Kuhle man hawu that not the way to talk to someone"... He gave me a look and stared back to this brunet woman

Kuhle: What do you want

Brunet lady: My man and this piece of red diamond

Kuhle: impossible and you know that keep on dreaming

Harue came fast to us after he saw that this one is with us

Harue: "What tf are you here for Marilyn"... ohh her name is Marilyn

Marilyn: I'm here for what mine

And a very young good looking girl came behind her and I could see her turning red as she was coming my in front of me

The girl: And what yours bitch

Marilyn: Zain jeez you still hate me get over it darling your brother will be mine again whether you like it or not

Zane: "It's Zane you mf and please get the hell out of here before I show you what I've made off" ...

## Insert 5

Iyuuu so much drama ay mina I'm busy eating humming and playing with my feet like zero care given

Marilyn: "And you, didn't you hear me when I said I wanted that piece do you even know who I am you piece of"... she was cut by Harue

Harue: "I dare you to finish that sentence Marilyn I dare you"... I just looked her and continue eating

Marilyn: "Why do you care cause I'm sure you found her at a strip club and asked for a favour of wearing the pieces"... she's gone too far ke manje she'll know my ghetto side tonight

Me: Babe, I'm still hungry and before you say anything it's no me, it's your child "... saying that looking up to Harue... "please let's go eat real food"... I took his hand into mine and jeez everyone was looking at me shocked..." And Marlin you're messing with the wrong bitch right now be careful"...

Marilyn: "It's Marilyn you piece of" ... she didn't get to finish cause a huge slap got in her way by Zane

Me: "oops" ... ngadonsa uHarue and we left them there

Harue's pov

I couldn't believe what just happened right now. She was still holding my hand and dragging me like a child and as for Marilyn cicici she doesn't know me and to only find that we dated for 3 months and she was all over my brother Lizo and when he told me she said he wanted to sleep with her by force like this girl have issues and that's a turn off for me

Me: It's fine you can let go now

Her: "Whatever dude I'm still hungry" ... wait did she just called me dude

We went to my car and I just went straight to my side without opening for her, got in and started the engine and she also gets in

and fasten her seat belt and I drive out of the building

Her: uhm... can I ask you a question

Me: Sure you can

Her: How old are you?

Me: Old enough to have my own family

Her: And that is

Me: You'll find out when we get married

Her: So how will I marry you without knowing your age

Me: "As long as I know yours"...my phone rang between us

Me: Can you please answer that

Her: Aibo why

Me: "Please"... she answered it...mind you I don't even know who's calling

Her: "Uhm Harue's phone hello"... I can't hear what is being said by the person who's on the other line

Her: He's driving...



Me: "Put it on load speaker"... she did

Voice: "ohh and what your name"... oh it's my gran my queen... and this one is looking at me I don't know if she's waiting for me to remind her her name

Her: Uhm...uhm Ziyane... my name is Ziyane

Grans: Mmh nice name. So tell me are you sitting in the back seat or in the front seat?

Her: Uhm... front

Grans: haaa really you're sitting on the passenger seat right now as we speak

Her: Yes

Grans: That's wonderful news, can you both come to the hospital and see me

Her: Now?

Grans: Yes

Her: Both of us

Grans: She chuckles... "yes both of you I'll see you in a bit bye"

Me: So we are going to see my special woman now

Her: Is it your mother

Me: No, my grandmother

Her: ohh

We drove to the hospital and this one must be kidding me right now

Me: Vele you don't like to dress

Her: And what that suppose to mean, tf I'm going to see your grandmother like this

Me: You're not dressed your body is out there

Her: Aibo ihaba

Me: "Here take this"... I hand her my suit jacket and it's cold now so ja but I don't like this thing of her showing her body like this and she's stubborn. She took the suit jacket after seeing my serious face ay this one makes me soft already she called me a dude and I didn't do anything this is going to be the longest journey. We went inside her walking behind me

Her: Uhm... Harue

Me: Mh

Her: Why is your grandma here what is wrong with her, is it serious?

Me: "Ain't we going to her now"... I saw her flinch... we pass Stacy at the reception and she tried to say something I dismissed her she's too forward, we went straight to where she's staying we are here and there she is looking pretty old but beautiful.

Me: Grans how are you getting young while your mates are getting old I mean look at you ay

Grans: "Stop it with this thing of yours I didn't call you here for this move, I want to see this one that is hiding behind you"... and she's hiding behind me, I moved and went to the other side and sat on the couch

Grans: How are you my granddaughter?

Ziyane: I'm alright but I'm the one who should be asking you that since you're here

Grans: No no I'm the one who called you here

Me: But I'm not leaving without you telling me what's wrong

Grans: looking at me..."she's stubborn like you"... I just chuckle

Grans: I'm alright it's just old age

Ziyane: Mh really why do I have a feeling that you are shutting me up with that answer

Grans: What are your full names?

Ziyane: Ziyane Zamambatha Mbatha

Grans: I like you already and now I see why were you sitting in a passenger seat cause he doesn't let any girl seats there this is the first time I'm hearing that there was a girl in that seat... Be the owner of that place it suits you perfectly and I'm the one saying that don't listen to anyone else who's saying otherwise... Ziyane is crying like literally... I took a picture with my phone cause this is a moment and to only find that they just met first time seeing each other... she stands up and excuse herself

Me: My Queen now may I have your attention

Grans: She seems nice and decent though she seems very young so yes you have my approval as long as I will get grandchildren soon

Me: Aibo my queen but I haven't said anything about her being my wife or even worse being my girl

Grans: I can see it in your eyes you're settling with her

Me: Eash Grans

Grans: So my question is are we making her one of us

Me: Obviously

Grans: I knew you'll find her soon, you never disappoint

Me: I'm glad I did

Grans: Now you should take care of her and reduce working a bit she'll need you she seems fragile but pulling a strong front and I like that about her but she seems like she's been through a lot so I'm giving you 24 months to bring me grandchildren it's

enough time for her to settle with the family and be one of us

Me: I hear you my queen

Grans: Go go than check her and go home be warm I'll see you when I'm being discharged here don't be coming here she needs you more than I need you now"... I kiss her forehead and left to find MuMu and oh MuMu means a dream and that's a story for another day. I saw her standing there by the wall ncooh she looks young and lost and I think it's now or never

Me: "MuMu"... she turns fast her eyes are red..." What's wrong hhe talk to me"

Her: Yes I will marry you Harue

Me: Are you sure?

Her: I think so but if I also have my conditions

Me: Obviously

Her: Let's meet tomorrow

Me: My office?

Her: Okay, please take me to my flat now

Me: Ain't you hungry anymore?

Her: It's fine I'll eat at my flat it's late already

Me: Okay let's go than

We went to the car and drove to MacD drive through in town ordered food for myself and hers with her Friend

Her: Thank you but there was no need cause I know FiFi cooked... I just kept quiet and focused on the road

Her: Can you please answer this one question

Me: Mh

Her: Please and you said you'll answer my questions when I come with you

Me: I said maybe

Her: Wow...anyways why me I just want to know that out of all these models with perfect bodies and all these successful women around you I mean celebrities you name them but you want me, I'm young and still trying to find myself I would want

to go out and come back late drink alcohol and enjoy my youth why me?

Me: Because you need me and I kinda need you

Her: Why would a Billionaire need me for

Me: Not everything needs money MuMu

Her: Is it your grandma, she needs you to have a wife already

Me: Yes

Her: But I'm a total stranger you don't know me why not take someone you already know I mean there's Marilyn or any of your exes if you're not seeing someone now

Me: Okay we are here and I think I've answered your question

Her: "Not exactly but it's fine I'll see you tomorrow"... She took off my suit jacket and opened the door got out and closed it, I watched her walking inside up until I couldn't see her I left to my other house. And Zane's car is here I parked mine in the garage and switch off the engine and just



stayed in the car thinking that, am I ready to take responsibility and include her in my mess up and dangerous life...those are the questions I don't want to answer because I'm selfish I mean she's still young and that brings the worse question will I be able to let her live her life like a young adult... still I don't want to answer that but what I know is that she'll carry on with her studies I won't stand in her way...

I got out of the car and went inside the house through the garage door and all the light are off, might be Zane who switched off all of them cause they light themselves at around 6pm and the time now is 11pm damn it's late then the lights in the sitting room went on it's her

Me: "Hey baby"... going to her... "how are you I missed you"

Zine: Don't hi baby me you got someone pregnant and no one even thought of telling me worse that you have a girlfriend at least

Me: I'll let that slide because I'm happy to see you here but you don't speak to me like that ne

Zane: But...

Me: No but just don't

Zane: Alright I'm sorry

Me: So how did you end up in the function slapping Marilyn without telling anyone you're coming?

Zane: I wanted to surprise you but it ended up being me who got surprised. Please tell me, that girl you left with, is she pregnant with your baby

Me: No...

Zane: ohh so what was that who is she, she's beautiful by the way

Me: My wife and I know she's beautiful

Zane: Mcm a wife wena weee

Me: Ay let me go to sleep I have an early morning goodnight baby

Zane: You said you'll stop calling me that when I finish high school so please I'm way too old to be called baby

Me: I will stop calling you when you're married

Zane: At what age kambe

Me: 50 years

Zane: Shame on you go to sleep uyazela

I took a lift upstairs and went to my bedroom and sleep without showering cause I was tired

Ziyane's pov

I just went to take a shower and I didn't wash really I just stood there thinking hard about my decision am I making a right decision, that I don't know either way I went to sleep thinking about it and when I got here FiFi was already sleeping

Me: I wake up and the time is 7am, did my hygiene and went to the kitchen to make something to eat, oh kambe we have MacD

I'll just warm that up and I found FiFi there looking at my dress

Me: And then

FiFi: I can't stop looking at it mngani it's like I'm dreaming damn Lavis has taste

Me: Lavis

FiFi: Yes phela he posted and said " Everything by me, I got the opportunity dress the Mrs"

Me: Ohh lord tell me you're joking he didn't write the Mrs

FiFi: He did and the comments yeses

Me: Shit I have to go

Agh I remember I don't even know his office... okay Ziyane breath... I took my phone and called him

Him: My wife

Me: Can we meet now it urgent

Him: Alright I'll send Akhisu to pick you up cause I'm in the meeting right now... is everything alright ?

Me: “tf you’re in the meeting”... I just dropped the call hawu, how do you answer a call in a meeting really this guy mcm anyway I wear my blue jean and white plain tshirt and brown sandals and warm up our food while I was eating my phone rang it was Harue

Me: Yes

Him: Don’t ever drop the phone while I’m still talking

Me: I was the one who called

Him: Akhisu is downstairs waiting for you

Me: Okay... I put my food in the fridge and brushed my teeth fast

FiFi: And than where are you going this early

Me: I’m going to meet Mr Walton there’s you MacD meal on the oven, eat up and rest it’s Saturday after all

I took her PC bag with it inside and locked the door and took stairs to downstairs and I

saw Akhisu standing next to a Black Matt G Wagon

Me: Rhaaaa nazoke

Akhisu: Morning lady boss, you like what you see

Me: "You're still asking mcm let's go" ... he opened a door for me at the back and I got in and fasten my seat belt and he also got in the driver's seat than started the engine trust me when I say it sounded insane I felt like I was Michelle Obama straight. We arrived in front of this huge glass building and immediately I got dizzy Akhisu opened a door for me and I hold him

Akhisu: And than you want to get me fired now

Me: Please let me I have a phobia of huge things

Him: "You lie" ... and he started laughing hard I just let him go and went to the securities I think they wanted to search me but Akhisu shook his head no

Me: "Aibo you can search me you'll never know maybe I'm here to kill Mr Walton"... I said that as I raised my hands for them to search me

Akhisu: Please let's go the boss is waiting for you

Me: "Ay you, they're only doing their job"... I didn't finish I was already in his firm shoulder again like wtf no

Me: "Ay man Akhisu this is starting to be your habit put me down"... I was screaming and hitting him but he didn't budge it was like I was talking to a deaf person mcm and people are looking at me like I stole something he pressed the lift and that is where I showed him I know karate aiboo I fought him until I fall off his shoulder and I ran back and when I say I ran I'm talking about 4 steps cause he caught me just like that

Him: "What is wrong with you, didn't you say you wanted to see Mr Walton urgently?"... asking so calmly

Me: Yes I did but stop picking me up like that I don't like it... I said shyly

Him: Alright I'm sorry let's go than... he went in the direction of the lift

Me: No wait why don't we take stairs so to exercise

Him: I would like that but we are going to the last floor and boss don't like to wait it'll take time so why not the lift it's faster...

Me: "Okay than take the elevator wena and tell him that I'm coming and I'll take stairs bye"... I ran towards the door that have a sign of stairs and walked up damn the time I was at the last door which was written 26 I almost fainted I was dog tired and sweating, I opened the door and there was a lady standing in front of it

Me: Oh excuse me can you please tell me which one is Mr Walton's office

Her: "I was waiting for you Miss right this way"... as she walks with me and busy stealing some glances ungazi akangibuki ngani aphelelwe icala straight ngoba phela



angikho that bad just sweating...she opened a door that was written boardroom

Her: Sir here she is, I'll take my leave now and if you need me my office is right next to yours... I walked in

Him: "Thanks Lily just closed the door ke" ... and I looked at the door and back at him and at the door and back to him

Him: Stop that you're late by 11min and I don't like waiting

Me: What you didn't know where her office is

Him: I also mentioned you're late and waiting is not my thing

Me: Even for your wife

Him: Yes even for my wife

Me: Mcm where's Akhisu is he stuck on the lift hahaha

Him: You're here for him or me

Me: lyuuu I'm sorry I'm late sir

Him: You said it urgent whats up

Me: Can I have access to your printer... I took out FiFi's PC and switched it on he didn't say anything I saw a printer at the corner and did my things I asked angani, I printed and went to the machine and took the two papers there and gave him one

Him: "Marriage Contract"... reading the paper

Me: Yes let's go through it together than you can sign at the end or tell me if you have enquiries

Him: "Okay sit down and let go through it"... he took off his Suit Jacket and hang it in the chair next to his and folded his shirt sleeves, today he was wearing grey suit and white shirt

Him: "We can begin"... I was sitting on the other side of the table opposite to him

Me: 1<sup>st</sup> bullet... "This Marriage will be kept private"... I read

Him: Why, if I may ask

Me: Because I just started my career and I'm about to study another major, I will not

like to get a job because of you and your status I will not want to be known as a lawyer that is having good treatment because of his husband I studied hard for this I want to know my own abilities

Him: Okay I understand

Me: Thank you but we already have a problem that is why I asked to meet urgently

Him: What

Me: Our picture together is already uploaded in all the socials and people are asking questions cause the caption mentioned that I was the Mrs

Him: So they want to know you're my Mrs?

Me: Yes and please... he cut me

Him: Don't worry we'll have a Press Conference this afternoon

Me: Alright as long as you'll tell everyone it's not what they think it is

Him: 2<sup>nd</sup> bullet... "This Marriage will last a year and the contract will expire" ... Why?"

Me: Uhm...

Him: Grans gave us two years to have kids

Me: Aibo and you think I'll have your kids  
I'm also a kid dude

Him: Call me a dude again you'll see

Me: "Dude" ... he stood up from his chair  
and I also stood up and he came to me I  
went back and back, up until he increased  
his pace and I ran to the other side of the  
table

Him: You think you can run faster than me

Me: "Yebow" ... He ran towards me I ran to  
the other side and now we are going  
around this table and I can't stop laughing  
while I'm running

Harue's Pov

I'm running after her now like a child and I  
have a meeting here in 10min but I can't  
stop chasing her because of her loud  
laughter, it just made my day and my staff is

looking at us laughing through this glass window

Me: Stop I quit

Her: See I told you old man can't catch me

Me: Who's old wena

Her: You

Me: Mxm just sit down and let finish going through this I have a meeting here in a few ngoba I don't know where you saw an old man looking so yummy... She screamed laughing so hard holding her stomach

Me: Mcm awukahle my stuff is not going to take me serious now you see because of you being childish

Her: Yes because I'm a child

Me: A child who's 21

Her: What how did you know my age

Me: I know everything nothing passes me, so can we finish now

Her: Yabo wena futhi

Me: 3<sup>rd</sup> bullet... “Not to interfere in each other’s work”... cool with me

Her: Great lastly...

Me: Not lastly remember we still have the 1 year contract

Her: But...

Me: No we haven’t come to an agreement... 4<sup>th</sup> bullet “We’ll be sleeping in separate bedrooms” ... I just chuckled

Her: What

Me: Nothing but we’ll see cause I don’t know how we are going to make Grans grandchildren while sleeping like strangers

Her: Stop using your Grans it killing me inside hawu

Me: And how’s that

Her: Ay I feel guilty

Me: So back to the second bullet, 3 years

Her: Nope I’ve made my decision and I’m not going back 1 year that it

Me: 4 years

Her: tf you going high instead

Me: Stop swearing, 5 years

Her: “3 ngyema”... I stood up went to her

Me: It’s a deal Mrs Wilton

Her: And oh I forgot to put this point I was sleepy I guess

Me: What now

Her: 5<sup>th</sup> bullet... I’m keeping my surname

Me: “Forget it”... I signed the contract and she also did so

Her: We are done here Mr have your meeting now

Me: The meeting will wait let’s go get married

Her: Now???

Me: Yes don’t look so shocked, we’ll have Lavis bring you a beautiful dress and I’ll ask Akhisu to find me a tuxedo

Her: No no sengamane siyobhala and have our marriage certificate

Me: Are you sure that is what you want

Her: Yes

Me: Okay than but I will give you the wedding you deserve later on

Her: Naaa but thank you... Lily opened the door

Me: What happened to knocking cause I asked not to be disturbed

Lily: I'm sorry Sir but the meeting with the staff should've started long time ago

Me: I looked at my watch and my wife

Me: Naaa schedule that to tomorrow and organize a Press Conference for later on today I have an announcement to make

Lily: Yes sir

Me: That'll be all thanks Lily... she closed the door and left

Ziyane: Is that your PA

Me: Yes, what are you jealous already Mrs Wilton... while wearing my suit jacket

Her: Naaa but she wants you it's obvious even a blind man can see her flattering la



Me: Don't worry she won't get me cause I'm taken now

Her: Mcm taken by who

Me: Come here... she came

Me: Taken by you

Her: Aibo mina I'm single and ready to mingle

Me: ohhh another thing dear wife if I see you with a guy hell will break lose

Her: But we are allowed to date cause vele it's a fake marriage and lucky it's private

Me: "Let's go before I say something I'll regret" ... we made our way out

Me: "Come this way first"... we went to my office and I took my things I have a feeling my work day ends here

Her: Is this your office

Me: Wasn't written on the door

Her: Mcm by the way it looks so neat and ngathi it's a dining room buka nje there's a TV a table, a couch, a bar fridge aibo

Me: I need these things

Her: I'm sure sometimes you sleep here because you'd be so comfortable to leave

Me: Sometimes when I have lot of work, come here, I went to stand in front of the huge window

Her: Naaa I'll pass

Me: But you'll have to see this view

Her: I'm sure it's very beautiful from up here

Me: It calms me

Her: Is that door to Lil's office... changing the subject I know she's afraid of height and lot of things igwala leli

Me: No it's a toilet let's go

Her: Eh even a toilet can't you just go to the toilet like everyone in the building

Me: Let's go before I also carry you

Her: How did you know that Akhisu carried me

Me: I didn't but now I know mmh

Her: You're lying

Me: "I don't lie"... I saw them coming in via the Security cameras and Akhisu carried her to the lift I noticed she doesn't like it cause the time I brought her to her flat late she went up the stairs instead

Me: Let's go willingly

Her: "After you Sir"... I went pass Lily's office to inform her I'm going out

Lily: But you have a lot of work sir

Ziyane: And he told you he's done for today or what you haven't seen him enough today, please wipe that disappointment in your face it's too obvious LIL!

Lily: It's Lily by the way

Ziyane: "I don't care"... she looked at me "shall we"

Me: "As we should madam"... I'm impressed and this is not the first time at least she can defend herself I don't have to worry... we walked down the stairs and went out the building Akhisu was already waiting for us

Me: Hhare dog we kept you waiting

Him: Don't worry boss vele I'm about to finish

Me: Okay you know where to take us

Him: "Sure" ... I looked at my MuMu she's so quiet and looking out the window

Me: MuMu are you okay

Her: Yes, tell me what is this MuMu you're calling me with cause what I know is that it's Mama in Zulu

Me: MuMu means something else in my language

Her: And that is?

Me: I'll tell you once you make my Grans dream come true

Her: And that is... ay ay hawu

Me: What

Her: Let's leave this cause wawu

Ziyane's Pov

Hearing him talk about Grans now and than makes me want to stop all this straight cause of the guilt of deceiving an old person is eating me, either way I had no choice I had to stay alive. We arrived at home affairs and signed our marriage certificate though they gave us a problem that we don't have a second witness only Akhisu but with Wilton nothing is impossible we got there with a marriage certificate and went to the car and Akhisu drove off to Mhlanga and we were at this beautiful and classy restaurant with only the staff

Me: Don't tell me you booked the whole restaurant for us

Him: No, it's just that Sbani didn't open today and I said why not have the peace

Me: Sbani your brother owns this place?

Him: "Yes let's order drinks first"... he wave his hand to the waiter and she came

Waiter: Afternoon my name is Luleka and I'll be serving you today

Him: Thanks Lulu can I have Jameson double on the rocks

Lulu: “Yes sir”... while she writes down...”and you miss”

Me: “I’ll have sparkling water for now thanks” ... she went back

Him: So Mrs Wilton

Me: Ohh please

Him: What I wanted to ask you when are you free for a surgery

Me: Kwangoku

Him: Hha a phela

Me: Tomorrow ke

Him: Okay Tomorrow early I’ll come pick you up

Me: Hhaa just like that no appointment booking

Him: Naaa Kuhle is ready for us

Me: Uhm Kuhle your brother

Him: Yes

Me: And why him

Him: Because he is a surgeon

Me: “Oh perks I see” ... I think you should tell me more about your family before I dig for myself

Him: Aibo why my family instead of knowing your husband

Me: Angani I want to get to know them so I won't be offending anyone in the time being wena it's not a big deal you're my fake husband

Him: “ouch that's hurt” ... holding his heart dramatically

Me: “Mcm drama” ... tell me something here... we were disturbed by the waiter

Lulu: Mr Wilton your Jameson double on the rocks and your sparkling water Miss

Him: “Mrs” ... as the waiter leaves, thank God she didn't hear that

Me: Really what happened to keeping it private

Him: I didn't say anything

Me: Mcm

Him: But she's calling you Miss Miss hawu  
you're a Mrs now

Me: I will divorce your ass soon and you see  
a ring in this finger perhaps

Him: Nice hands

Me: "Thank you"... the waiter came back

Lulu: Are you guys ready to order

Him: "Yes, may I have starters menu first"...  
lapho mina to be honest I tried looking the  
menu but I saw things that I can't even  
pronounce their names aibo

Me: I'll jump to the main course, what are  
you guys recommending today

Lulu: We have this new... Harue interrupted  
her

Him: "Don't worry I'll recommend my  
favourite she'll love it same here I'll just  
jump to the main course the usual LuLu"... I  
just looked at him

Him: What?



Me: "The usual lulu"... imitating his voice

Him: Are you jealous Mrs Walton

Me: What me shame look at me nje it couldn't be me

Him: "Alright than"... he took out his phone and I just looked away cause there's no way I'm taking out mine

The food came we ate it was really delicious that I got lost in it and move my head there and there while humming the song in my mind and to tell you the truth I don't care that he's looking at me right now, we both finished the same time wawu

Him: How was it

Me: "I enjoyed it so much but I need water now"... he waved the waiter she half ran to us reminds me the time I was working at The Pearls, I guess Mr here is indeed scary but not to me naaa I don't know what changed cause he's still a stranger, lord I married a stranger and I don't know anything about him he refuses to tell me

Him: Mumu he touched me and I took my hand back

Me: Sorry?

Him: Sparkling water?

Me: No, tap water sis with lemon and ice... the waiter left

Him: And where are you gone to

Me: What do you mean

Him: I've been calling you

Me: Askies I usually zoom out

Him: Alright, by the way I cancelled the Press Conference that was going to be later we'll do it after the surgery and when you're well

Me: Oka, so for now I should just keep on trending being called your Mistress

Him: Why do you care what people say

Me: "I'm too young for trending with something so bad there're calling me gold digger bathi I'm with you for the money"... he chuckles

Me: ohh it's funny to you or I'm making a joke now

Him: No Mumu I'm sorry but that's just ridiculous nje don't mind them

Me: Let's just go I've digested enough and I'm sure FiFi misses me now

Him: "Alright"... we went to the car, he opened the door for me and got in too and we left he then gave me an iPad

Me: And

Him: Checkout those houses there and choose which one you like for us to live in

Me: Is this Really necessary cause I mean sure you have a house right and I know you wanting to stay with me is it because of the act we are pulling to your grandma and you just want to watch me closely with your kidney ngingabaleki

Him: Yes I do have a house and I stay with Grans so are you willing to stay with her in the house

Me: Don't worry I'll choose just cause I can't pretend at all so she's better a bit far but wait she's gonna be left alone now

Him: No she has Nokuthula her helper

Me: ohh at least

Him: Yes I wouldn't leave her alone, are you winning with finding a house

Me: I'm still looking cause I'm not living in a 7 bedroom house like really that huge with 5 garages and so many bathrooms for what and I'm sure it's expensive

Him: No those are my properties here in South Africa

Me: What are you kidding me right now

Him: Yes so chose what you really like don't mind

Me: I like this one it's homely, small double story with 4 bedrooms, three with their own bathrooms and two main bathrooms, a kitchen, sitting room, TV room, small gym room, play room, a small pool outside and 4

garages actually two and they're both doubles which make 4

Him: Mh okay but how huge is the yard space

Me: I can't see it clearly

Him: okay I'll have to view it cause I need a space for my cars, we'll move after the surgery

Me: It's fine with me but for now we are moving from the res with FiFi

Him: To?

Me: I'm not sure ke but around CBD

Him: "Alright"... we are already here I didn't notice

Me: Tomorrow what time are we going to the hospital

Him: 10am maybe

Me: Alright bye than see you tomorrow

Him: "Here this is for you"... he gave me a carrier bag written Light Restaurant

Me: Yazi all along I've been smelling the food but I brushed it off thought it was us since we from eating, aibo ndoda when did you get this cause you got in the car not carrying anything

Him: I texted the manager to put it in my car earlier on

Me: "Sneaky hey"... I took it and thanked him and got out I waved as I walk to the small gate cause he was still parked looks like he's not planning on going anytime soon

I went in and walked up the stairs to my room

Me: Mnganiii

FiFi: Yesss I'm in the bedroom... I went to her

Me: Unjani my skat

FiFi: I'm okay I rested the whole day I needed that

Me: Yeah you did shame, here's some good food eat

FiFi: Whooo ama left over let me see...

Me: Hawu Mngani don't say that

FiFi: Aiboo so much good food choymi

Me: Aibo ukudla okungaka lona futhi

FiFi: Kanti you didn't see it

Me: Cha he just gave me in the car and  
Mngani I have some serious news to tell  
you

FiFi: I'm listening

Me: I have a husband now

FiFi: So you agreed I see

Me: What now

FiFi: No ukuthi I don't like it that you had no  
choice

Me: No it's fine choymi don't worry I made  
him sign a contract in 3 years time we'll  
divorce

FiFi: Awuke start counting down at least ke  
so when are you getting married Mrs,  
imagine my Bestfriend is marrying a

billionaire ay Mngani your future there is secured at least

Me: Ay Mngani that is what I don't like getting a job because of his status no that I won't allow and we decided to keep our thing a secret vele it's fake it'll end in 36 months and I'm already married so no wedding

FiFi: You're already what now

Me: Eash I left the certificate in his car, we went to home affairs and signed

FiFi: Haaa you're telling me now you are Mrs Wilton and you didn't invite me

Me: Askies Choymi lapho we needed another witness yazi, I didn't think I had a lot in my mind like wait now it's sinking I'm married I have a whole husband a human tf

FiFi: At least he's handsome

Me: Are you checking my fake husband now

FiFi: she laughs... "whooo choymi never" ... we both ended up laughing we ate



Me: Oh and choymi tomorrow I'm going to do the surgery

FiFi: hhaa fast so why tomorrow

Me: I just wanna do it and get done with it before it get worse

FiFi: So I'll be moving alone ah

Me: Yes mngani askies shame but you're a big girl so you have too, oh and he made me choose a house, we'll be living in sobabili cause in the one he's living in now he stays with his grandmother

FiFi: You lie mngani and you chose a house where

Me: Mercy

FiFi: Ahhhh mngani I'm happy for you

Me: Don't be I had no choice azi his houses are all that side and the one I picked it was the smallest of them all

FiFi: Haaa wena why... but it's make sense you'll be living with him only why the big house

Me: Yabo and maybe you can come and live with us that way I won't be bored

FiFi: Ay no mngani I'm sure you guys need your own space newlyweds

Me: Own space of doing what wena man

FiFi: What newlyweds do after honeymoon

Me: "Agh man FiFi hawu and I'll be spending my honeymoon in the hospital" ... I chuckle thinking about it nje

FiFi: "Ncooh shame kambe"... Aibo mngani you should thank Lavis he's fighting for you on Twitter saying Mr Walton is the one calling you his wife while you refuse cause you said you're single

Me: Awu that's nice but now I don't really care what people say

FiFi: Good ke

Me: Let me go and rest tomorrow is a big day for me

FiFi: Alright mngani mina ngisazohlala cause I don't think I can sleep anytime soon

Me: Alright Goodnight I love you kisses

FiFi: Same to you and me too

Me: Fuseg

FiFi: Goodnight Felicia

Me: Mcm... I set my alarm to 7am and sleep almost immediately

My alarm woke me up agh I switched it off and went to take a shower came back to FiFi in my room

Me: And than what are you doing

FiFi: I'm packing things you'll need during your stay in the hospital

Me: Ncooh mnganami thanks hey

FiFi: Yeah and I warmed yesterday food for you

Me: Eash I mustn't eat before the sugary

FiFi: Oh oh okay

Syandisizwesihle's pov

I woke up went to the gym room downstairs did my things than went to the kitchen and boom my door open it's Zane

Me: I should really change my pin now

Her: Hello to you too my handsome brother

Me: Morning baby

Her: Mcm you and this name

Me: Where did you sleep

Her: At Lizo's house

Me: He was throwing a party wasn't he

Her: You know her

Me: And wena what did I say about parties

Her: Hawu bhuti my friends were there and also Kuhle

Me: I'm talking about you I don't care about your friends

Her: And I also mentioned Bhut'Kuhle but Bhuti I'm here for only 2 things, 1 can you drop me off at the airport I'm leaving my car behind cause I'm coming back soon and 2 no one wants to tell me about that girl that claimed she's pregnant your baby at the function

Me: What time is your flight

Her: 09:15

Me: Okay than I'll drop you off

Her: Thank you and?

Me: And what

Her: The girl

Me: She's a woman not a girl and you'll ask her yourself

Her: Aibo she looks like she's my age

Me: Nope she's not

Her: Alright than give me her numbers I'll ask her

Me: No

Her: But you said I should ask her

Me: Yes face to face we going to pick her up than take you to the airport

Her: Whooo how nice

Me: "Ah well make me something to eat to pay for taking you to the airport ungazi where are you going if you gonna come back ngo New year cause that is now, I'm

going to take a shower”... I than left her talking alone

Her: Mcm you bully I’m not your helper

I did my bed, took out a White Polo Golf tee, Black Nike Tracksuit pants and Black and White Chekich Mirror Sneakers and did my hygiene and went downstairs and Mmh sis made one greasy breakfast

Me: Smells good in here

Her: I know eat so we’ll go

Me: You already ate without me

Her: Nope I’m full I ate at Sbani's restaurant

Me: Mh so early

Her: Yeah eat or I’ll be late for my flight it’s 08:00 now

Me: “Don’t rush me”... I ate, brushed my teeth, took the Maserati car keys than off we go and than Zane decides to take the front seat eash so Ziyane will sit at the back after Grans told her she’s the owner of this seat

Me: So tell me what makes you go back this early

Her: I have lot of assignments that are submitted when we open literally every module have an assessment

Me: But you could've did them here

Her: Naaa I've already promised my friend to do them with her

Me: Mmh you have a friend now good

Her: Yep she's from here in South Africa and she's a fan of the Walton Brothers

Me: Ah you couldn't get a normal one

Her: Don't worry you guys are going to like her she's a vibe I'll come with her on New Years Eve is that okay

Me: She's your friend

Her: She'll be so happy cause she wanted to come with this weekend but she was working

Me: She's working why, isn't she your age

Her: She's 2 years older than me and she needs the money cause her Bursary doesn't cover pocket money

Me: Oh okay and wena how is school

Her: It's hectic iyuu

Me: That bad

Her: Yes but you know what I always say, if Kuhle was able to do it I shall also be able too

Me: Really now ( laughing)

Her: Yep

Me: Alright than we're here to pick up Ziyane please behave

Her: Always

Me: "Let me call her"... I took my phone and called her

Me: "I'm outside"... she said okay she's coming than I dropped the call

Her: I can't wait to see her again she seemed calm but feisty



Me: She's very calm that what I like about her

Her: "So you like her?" ... Ziyane came when I was about to answer she saw that the front was occupied she opened the back seat and got in

Her: Sanibonani

Me: Zulu Girl how are you this morning

Zane: And she's Zulu Ahhh thank you brother

Her: I'm okay

Me: You remember this lady from Friday night

Her: Yes

Me: Well she's my little sister Zane...

Zane: I can introduce myself thank you... Hey there I'm Zanezinhle and you are?

Her: Ziyane

Me: You have one name

Me: And how is that your problem cause you also mentioned one name while you have 2

Zane: You even fight for her now

Ziyane: It's Ziyane Zamambatha Mbatha

Zane: Mmh I love them they deep Zulu

Me: What do you even mean

Zane: I feel like they have a deep meaning as the second one is combined with her surname

Me: MuMu are you alright this morning

Ziyane: Yes thanks and you

Me: I'm alright too are you ready

Ziyane: Yep hope everything goes well

Zane: Wait wait where are you going kanti after dropping me

Me: To the hospital

Zane: And she's sick wait are you really pregnant Zee don't mind calling you Zee right

Ziyane: Naaa no problem and no I'm not pregnant

Me: But I told you she ain't pregnant

Zane: Ohh so what are you going to do at the hospital

Me: We prefer not to say

Zane: "Zee?" ... she looked at me in the front mirror and I just looked away

Ziyane: Uhm wait why are we taking this freeway pho

Me: Oh I'm really sorry I forgot to inform you I'm dropping this one off at the airport first

Ziyane: Alright

Me: You're okay with that right

Ziyane: Absolutely

Zane: "Wait you first fought for her, called her Mumu and now this kanti what am I missing here please tell me Zee my brother won't tell me" ... she looked at me in the mirror again and I just looked her back

Ziyane: He's just being extra for no reason

Me: So I'm being extra

Ziyane: Yes I said that

Me: You gonna regret saying that

Ziyane: What are you gonna do Madala

Me: Are you calling me Madala Ziyane

Ziyane: "Yes you heard that right look at the way you're driving you're slow like please you can do better than that"... Zane laughed

Me: And wena what there to laugh I'll drop you both here in the middle of the freeway

Zane: "You wouldn't and I'm laughing at you guys you look cute you can be a cute couple"... we both looked each other in the mirror and Ziyane laughed

Ziyane: Naaa I'm beautiful on my own and he's handsome on his own, together that's just selfish

Me: "What are you even saying"... we both laughed... "so you think I'm handsome"

Ziyane: Ayke ibambe lapho and focus on the road please I'm too young to die

Zane: No Zee look I'm serious yazi you too will make the whole world jealous

Ziyane: See, so no we don't want that

Me: You both are crazy

Zane: Zee just think about it and get back to me, give me your number

Ziyane: And here I thought it's only my friend who do match making

Me: Who FiFi

Ziyane: I only have one friend

Me: Right

Zane: And right your tens please and look my brother already likes you...

Me: We are here come let me take you inside you are talking too much now, Mumu I'm coming back now ne

Zane: Please your tens I just want you to teach me Zulu ke I know I look 100% black but I don't know non so please help me

Me: Let's go Zanezinhle

Ziyane: Ask your brother to give you

Zane: I will, thank you, bye it was nice seeing you hope I'll see you In the Get together New Year party

Ziyane: Byeee

Zane: You're cool and beautiful by the way

Me: You're already late njalo

Zane: "I've already checked in online let's go bye Zee" ... I already have her bag with me, we left I walked her in and people were taking pictures as always, that is why I always have sun glasses with me I put them on

Zane: She's beautiful brother and cool to talk too

Me: I know right

Zane: So will you bring her at the gathering

Me: I'll see if she says yes I will

Zane: Awesome bye ne I love you, don't forget the number please

Me: “Bye baby I love you more and see you in two weeks”... I waited for her to get inside there and I left, got in the car and Mumu was in her phone

Her: Ohh you’re back

Me: Can you come and sit in the front please

Her: “Okay”... she came and off we go

Her: How old is your sister

Me: She’s 18 years

Her: Oh okay

Me: She can talk hhe

Her: “Naa she’s okay I just remember her giving that aunty a hot slap at the function”... I just laughed hard

Her: What

Me: You called Marilyn aunty

Her: Yes I can’t pronounce her name I’m sorry if I offended her

Me: “Oh please drop the act”... I laughed and she’s so serious

Her: What act

Me: You're not sorry you meant to call her uanty

Her: "Maybe and maybe not who knows" ... I laughed ahh this one I like her sense of humour

Me: Don't worry you can call her whatever you like

Her: I hope I won't be calling her anything

Me: You said I drive like a Madala but you don't even have a license yourself

Her: And how do you know that

Me: You're 're young to have one that will just be laying there in your wallet without being used

Her: You're right but what I know is that if I knew how to drive I bet I would've done better than you

Me: You want to die young I see... well we are here let's go in

Her: Let me take my beg at the back



Me: “Don’t worry I’ll get it for you”... I opened the back and took it and locked the car

Her: And yours didn’t you bring clothes

Me: My brother will bring my things later

Her: Oh

We went inside straight to Kuhle’s office and he was going through some papers

Me: The door was open

Kuhle: You’re already in, how are you Ntokazi

Me: I’m okay and you

Kuhle: Handsome as always

Me: Keep fooling yourself

Her: He is just being honest don’t be jealous

Me: Why would I be jealous you just told me few minutes ago that I’m Handsome

Her: Did I?

Me: Mumu...

Kuhle: okay okay his Mumu I'm doctor  
Wilton and I'll be handling both your case

Her: Alright I'm ready Doc

Kuhle: "Great than this way please"... he led  
us to a family ward

Ziyane: Ngeke, so all these wards are like  
this

Me: How

Her: Like home with everything

Me: Naaa just this one it's a family ward

Her: "Iyuu there's a family ward qaluyiva"...  
I gave her space to change and I came back  
already changed and we sat in the bed  
waiting for Kuhle he said he's coming back

Her: I hate hospitals smells I don't even  
know how I wanna be a doctor mcm

Me: So you want to be a doctor Mrs Wilton

Her: Yes

Me: We'll have a third doctor in the family  
mmh

Her: 3 years baba 3 years don't forget that,  
wait is this where Grans is

Me: Yes, wanna see her before we do the  
surgery

Her: Yes please, maybe I'll be calm I looove  
old people shame they make me calm and  
they're funny

Me: Alright let's go to her she's in the next  
room

Her: Wait this hospital is different where  
are the people, the Doctors, nurses it's so  
quiet, it's like someone's home it looks  
fancy look at the reception ngeke

Me: My wife, this hospital is for people who  
are VIPs people in high places your  
President, Ministers and their families and  
so on

Her: Ohhh now I get it...

Me: "Let's go in"...And my queen is fast  
asleep shame she looks beautiful sleeping

Ziyane: Let's go we'll come back some other  
time vele we are in the same place ...we left

and found Kuhle outside we went to the other room with him he did his things checking us everything and he injected us and it was light out for us.

2 months later

February to be exact we are ready to go home, she's all healed and healthy

Me: Let's go before you kill me with those looks

Her: Cha nje I don't know why you didn't want me to be discharged while you were discharged kdala and this million dollar ring on my hand

Phela I had our rings custom made from yours truly Waltons Jewellery, it's plain silver band with a big green diamond stone and mine is a simple silver band with 7 very small green diamonds and I put it on her while she was unconscious so ever since she woke up she's been on about it.

Me: Because you're the one who was sick and needed a kidney not the other way around so are we going or

Her: Usabuza, I'm so happy to see FiFi, today she'll tell me kahle why didn't she visit me and I wanna see our new place

Me: Your new house?

Her: No our new flat with FiFi

Me: Okay but now we are going to our new home

Her: The furniture?

Me: Don't worry I hired an Interior designer all is set

Her: Oh okay ke, I thought you don't like big cars but here you came with a whole G Wagon

Me: "It's Akhisu"... we got in the back

Me: Akhisu and than, did I not say enough with this car

Akhisu: You did but Boss lady here need a space to relax kahle yabo Boss yami

Me: Mcm

Ziyane: Thank you for thinking of me Akhisu unlike someone else

Me: You see now

Akhisu: Anytime Boss Lady

Me: Mcm... I watched her looking at her ring she looks cute I must plan something for our first Valentines day she deserves it she went through so much for me this past two months she deserves the world

Me: Do you like it

Her: It's very beautiful and green is my favourite colour but you didn't ask me, tell me who put a person a ring while she's unconscious

Akhisu: He didn't

Her: "Well he did"... Akhisu laughed

Me: Akhisu

Akhisu: Boss

Me: Can you do me a favour and find me a new right hand man if you get a chance

Akhisu: Sorry Boss but you can find him yourself and Boss lady can I bring my CV, looks like I'm jobless and looks like you'll need a driver... she laughs

Me: Mcm you wish I'll be driving her everywhere

Akhisu: And your work

Me: Akhisu I'm the employer remember

Her: Aibo I don't need a driver mina there are taxis nje

Me: I won't let my beautiful wife take taxis never while there are cars that I don't even use

Ziyane'a pov

He seems controlling I hope he is not the "my way or nothing" type of man cause I won't stand him, I've been alone for years now ever since my grandma past away so nje he should not try me for his sake

Me: We'll talk about this later

Him: Well we are here, welcome to your new home Mrs Wilton... we went up the driveway and there are lot of cars in front of the house

Me: Are all these babies yours

Him: Really you're calling cars Babies

Me: No these are real rhaaa

Him: Unfortunately those Babies are not mine

Me: Who's pho

Him: Let's go inside... we walked inside and boom surprise people screaming damn I'm shocked, I see FiFi coming to me

FiFi: Mnganiii

Me: Choymi what all this and who are these men and women some I don't know

FiFi: Don't worry your husband will introduce them to you later, how are you feeling

Me: If you wanted to know how am I feeling you should've come to the hospital to check me mcm and you call yourself a friend

Syandisizwe: Hello we are also here bye FiFi... they laughed, but wait for reals who are these people

Syandisizwe: "Hello everyone, I would first like to thank everyone for coming when I



reached out, we appreciate it"... athi "we"  
ihe nami kanti futhi... "So I would like to  
introduce a new member of the Walton  
Family, My Beautiful Wife Ziyane Wilton"...  
Wtf did he just tell everyone without letting  
me know, now everyone is shocked like me  
it was like I also didn't know I was married

Me: Wawu... I said pinching his ass

Him: Ouch... he was laughing this devil now  
people don't know what to say they are  
shocked

Him: "Yes we got married 2 months ago"...  
he took my hand and his up showing the  
rings, jeez where his ring came from cause  
he didn't have it all along mcm he'll know  
me this one today wait until people leave... I  
just smiled at people saying ncooh congrats  
and his brothers came to us

Kuhle: Siyabonga Bafo you brought us a  
beautiful one home and congratulations  
Mrs Wilton

Me: Thanks Doc

Sbani: “Congrats guys, wish you happy times in your marriage”... I just fake a smile shame only if you knew but I don’t say that

Me: Thank you so much

Lizo: Bro finally you opened gates for us, phela we were scared of getting married while the older one hasn’t but now it’s on, congratulations Mrs Wilton, it’s good to have such a beautiful lady in our family we are actually proud to call you Mrs Wilton

Me: Agh man Lizo thanks hey I’m also proud to call myself one of you

Lizo: “Obviously”... we all laughed damn I’m good at acting mcm I should get an award

Me: Let’s go greet others so we can eat

Syandisizwe: Alright... we went to others, greet them, some are work colleagues others college friends others shareholders and most of them with their wives and girlfriends jeez they’re dress to kill with full make up hills and long hairs cicici and here mina with my afro in jeans and plain tee with flops and Syandisizwe in shorts and

flops too wow and this is suppose to be our thing I guess as it is held in our house

FiFi: Earth to mngani, ay your eye is not good that is why I don't like to bring you to places wena you judge a person with your eyes

Me: :Aibo ayikho leyonto where's food I'm hungry" ...I left Syandisizwe talking with his people there, we went to the kitchen, wow the design looks very elegant I love it, there were lot of platters with different starters, I took sausage roll and ate while I take 2 cheese puffs

Me: Is this the food we are having kphela

FiFi: Don't worry my friend me and Mr Walton organized everything, the food is outside, the catering people just finished cooking, it's waiting for us

Me: ohh now you're talking where are the plates and where's Syandisizwe now, I think I should dish for him but I don't know what he likes cause he's hungry I know we last ate fruit salad in the morning

FiFi: Let me tell him to tell his people to come outside to dish ... she went to him he was talking to men there and there're 2 groups of women lol, let me go and find food they'll find me on the way. I went outside I found people besides the Chafing dishes, guess it's the catering people

Me: Hello

Them: Hi... than this one lady came to me

Her: Hey there're the plates this side but we were hoping for Mr Wilton and his wife to come and dish first so they can also see our work you know what I mean and than family than everyone else ke aykabi ne I hope you're not that hungry to wait and you'll be the first one to dish up I promise

Me: "Uhm Oookay"... I didn't have energy really

Her: "Yes I'm sorry I don't know where they are cause we sent someone to tell them that food is ready"... I just looked around, and the décor is classy the pool is decorated there's a very long decorated

table it just looks nice, FiFi came with the triplets following her

FiFi: “And than, why are you not dishing up cause ubungikhalela la ngendlala”... I just pointed my head to the lady that addressed me with how she wishes things to happen

FiFi: “What wrong” ... Sbani also came closer

Sbani: You don’t like the food Zee, I can get you someone to bring you something from the restaurant

Me: No no the food looks yummy

FiFi: So why ain’t you dishing up

Me: I was waiting for...the lady cut me

Her: “I’m sorry Miss”... saying to FiFi... “I just wanted Mr Walton and his wife to dish up first than the family but because you guys are here already it’s fine you can dish up, here are the plates this side and my people will assist you

FiFi: “But this is “Mr Walton’s Wife" which one are you waiting for”... she looked so shocked like she’s seen a ghost and words

weren't coming out of her mouth but she wanted to say something but shame she didn't know

Me: It's fine FiFi she didn't know

FiFi: But she should've asked cause I'm sure she was waiting for a slay queen

Her: I'm sorry Miss but I thought...

Sbani: Mrs

Her: Yes I'm sorry

Sbani: "You thought she'll be a slay queen ne people with assuming nje without knowing us"... ladies came out with wine glasses in their hands and Lizo and Kuhle were already seated I just took two plates and went a dish by dish, for myself I got roasted chicken and green salad cause that the only thing I recognize laykhaya oh and that brownish stew wanna be mutton cury that we ate at Sbani's the last time and oxtail ke, so I got that for Syandisizwe and green salad also and went to the table every man was already seated and I gave

him his food he looked amazed I just rolled my eyes

Me: Say thank you and eat I know you're hungry

Him: Thank you my wife and yes I'm hungry

Me: So why didn't you dish up

Him: I got you nje

Me: Mcm... the ladies came back one by one

Lizo: So ladies you'll are about to eat and your men's ain't eating... and this one tall woman answered

Her: Why are they not eating maybe

A man across her answered "because you didn't dish up for us"... I just chuckled and this other one that has been stealing glances at me shoot me an eye and I looked her straight right back until she looked away

Her: Don't you guys have hands

A man across her: But Walton's wife dished up for him, look his half way his food and

bengithi jab indoda iyadla without praying  
agh I closed my eyes and said a silent prayer  
and boom everyone is looking at me  
besides Sbani, Kuhle who was eating and  
also FiFi and my so called husband was  
finishing his plate already jeez I just started  
to count the eyes across me and this lady  
that was busy giving me a stare opened her  
mouth

Her: I'm sure this is how they do things in  
the village where she comes from

Me: "Village"... and I just looked at her and  
also Syandisizwe just looked at her than we  
just went back to our plates and ate not  
minding the comments, Lizo's girl I think  
cause he was holding her hand earlier on,  
she stood up to dish for another plate and  
this man besides me finishes his

Me: Want some more

Him: "Yes please just green salad though" ...  
I drank water in front of me stood up and  
took another plate and went straight  
towards the end to where the green salad is  
and Lizo's girl greeted



Her: Hey I'm Akhona nice to finally see you and congrats on your wedding

Me: Oh hey Akhona thanks hey, Lizo's woman right

Her: Yes

Me: "Nice to know you"... she seems older than me like she's in her late twenties

Her: See I got food for Lizo now because of you

Me: Aibo I didn't ask anyone to dish up for their partners mina

Her: "No ngivedane ngaba namahloni, I came to this family long time ago and we've been having gatherings but I never dish up for him"... I just laughed didn't know what to say and we went back to the table she gave Lizo his food and kissed him ncooh shame and I gave Syandisizwe his salad and he pouted, ihee he must be kidding me if he wants a kiss and people are looking at us now

Him: "People are waiting"... he whispered I just gave him a pack on the lips and sat

down focused on my salad FiFi brought me  
cranberry juice

Me: You knows me

FiFi: "I knows you my friend" ...everyone was  
eating now, engaging in small talks, I had  
my juice

Him: So you like cranberry juice

Me: Not really but I have ulcers so I'm used  
to it it's the only juice I drink if I want  
something with sugar but other than that I  
just drink water most of the time

Him: Mmh you have ulcers what kind

Me: Peptic Ulcers

Him: Ohh than we should watch what we  
eat

Me: Who's we?

Him: Me and you in this house we'll buy  
things that's good for you and I'll get used  
to them nami

Me: Lol I'll like to see that

Him: "I'm serious I'm going to do a research on what to eat and what not to eat when you have ulcers:... I just laughed how sweet

Me: Space for desert they look appetizing

Him: Naaa I don't have sweet tooth

Me: Mina I can't because of ulcers

Him: But you wish

Me: Yes

Him: Ncoooh you'll be strong

The lady that was staring at me took out her phone and looked at me mcm

Her: "Bestie you are missing out"... she said I think she's on a video call cause I heard a woman's voice saying "ahh why does she looks so plain pho"...everyone looked at her... "even I, don't look that plain staying at the house"... I guess she showed me in the video call and I mean I'm the plain one here since everyone is dressed up, I just stoop up and shook my ass walking inside the house and I heard FiFi say that, and that real ass there, shake it wena mngani, I just

laughed getting in the house FiFi can be so dramatic azi kokqala mina I was not doing it for them lol, Syandisizwe followed in, you see ever since I found out his Zulu name I like to call him with cause I like it more and it makes sense

Him: I'm sorry about that Mumu

Me: Aibo what are you sorry about you didn't disrespect me mos

Him: No but Pinky did by calling my ex and she said all those things about you

Me: Ohh the girl is your ex and that Pinky is her friend oh, no wonder she was throwing some ugly stares lately, mcm no need to be sorry I grew up from the township I can take care of myself

Him: So you're ratchet in other words

Me: I'll beat your ass man

Him: "Forgive my ass you've already pinched it and I'll get you for that"... than the triplets came

Kuhle: Ntokazi are you alright

Me: I am okay Doc don't worry about me

Kuhle: "Stop calling me"... then we heard  
lots of noise coming from outside

Me: What now

## Insert 6

We all rushed outside to see and FiFi was holding Pinky's weave, I guess cause she's the one without hair now and she threw it in the pool and went charging towards her but Akhisu came flying to hold her I wonder where was he all along I decided to go to her and I stepped on Pinky's phone cause I had that girl screaming on the video call saying hello

Me: "Oops ma bad" ... she was shocked and I went to her... "if I ever see you in my house the dogs will take care of you fair right" ... saying with a huge sarcastic smile ever... "so please take your shit and leave before I ask Akhisu to release that crazy friend of mine, trust me you don't want to mess with her period" ... and when I looked at FiFi she was busy kicking and screaming in Akhisu's hold eash that's my friend for you I went to her

Me: Mngani behave don't worry about her, her time will come ne... she calms down and I left, went back to the house I saw Syandisizwe through the window shaking

hands with his friends and they all took their partners and left from the back talking to themselves eash I hope we didn't cause too much drama in our first day.

Syandisizwe and the triplets with Akhona inside

Lizo: "Damn Girl, give me a five" ... going to FiFi

FiFi: "I need a drink" ... she went to the kitchen and Syandisizwe came to me

Me: She had it coming

Him: And what did I say

Me: I thought you're angry at us looking at your face

Him: Naaa, I will buy them expensive bottles and they'll forget

Me: I'm really sorry

Him: No need too, I should be the one apologizing that was disrespectful

Me: "Naaa I'm used to being called plain don't worry yourself" ... Akhona came to us and Syandisizwe excused himself

Akhona: Hey are you okay

Me: “Girl Please sesikhulumake nje njenga MaZulu sow2 uPinky amanzi amancane” ...

Akhona laughed

Me: What I’m serious

Akhona: Yazi I’ve never fought anyone ever since I came in this family cause they also ganged up on me especially the wife’s but they got used to me as I first got pregnant but there were on about trapping poor Lizo with the child and than I got pregnant with twins and they just let me be and what worse they say all these names to me just because I welcome every new person

Me: Wow you have how many kids now

Her: 3, 1<sup>st</sup> born it’s a girl than my two rascals

Me: Wow how old are they

Her: “A girl Enhle is 4 years old and the twins are turning 2 years this year” ... I just high five her I didn’t know what to say

Me: Let’s go and find FiFi



FiFi: Choymi

Me: Ya mngani ke

FiFi: "I'm sorry to ruin your welcoming lunch but she deserved it no one insults my Bestfriend and get away with it just like that nx she's lucky Akhy caught me cause I was about to throw her in the pool just like her stupid hair"... we just laughed koda umngani

Me: Don't worry about it, the house owner is not upset at least

FiFi: Aibo you are also the house owner

Me: Naaa it's his house and I haven't looked at it azi

FiFi: Girl let me tell you some cause I can see you're behind, this house is in your name already and I live with Akhy now

Me: What

FiFi: "Yeah girl you're lucky you have something in your name"... I saw Akhona surprised also besides me and she grabbed a wine glass and joined FiFi

Akhona: Woman you're lucky sbwl ngabe  
kdala I kicked out lizo engifebela

Me: Wait he does what

Akhona: Shame you think all is sweet la ka  
Wilton as you see ko Magazine but girl it  
can also be sour and that is where you get  
to show your crazy side

Me: Oh wow this is going to be some  
journey I'm not looking forward too

FiFi: I got you Bestfriend I'm not far sise  
Ballito nje

Me: You lie wena why didn't you tell me  
earlier on ukuthi you live with "Akhy" now  
what happened in finding a flat

FiFi: Your man said you wanted me close  
and Akhy offered his place athi he stays  
alone, I knew you wouldn't live eslungwini  
without me

Me: Aibo kahle and who would've thought  
us here

FiFi: Ja ne let's show you your house Mrs

Me: Yep wait you're still working at the call center right

FiFi: Yep don't worry my friend I'm planning to be independent though Akhy don't want me to pay for anything he's so bully mngani ayi but the good thing by staying with him is that he sometimes cooks and kahle futhi mngani

Me: Ngoba you're lazy yin pho mcm poor Akhisu

FiFi: Hha don't say that hawu who's your Bestfriend kanti

Me: Akhona askies shame we must be boring you since we already friends nalo but you're free to say anything la thina we are chilled just don't like bad vibes nobumenemene nje qha

FiFi: If you're with us we are with you all the way

Akhona: Thank you guys I've lost all my friends ever since I came this side

Me: Where do you guys live with your fam

Akhona: At Mhlanga Rocks

Me: Mmh also not far I see shuthi they're all based here ne

Akhona: Yep cause Sbani also stays in Mhlanga and Kuhle in Ballito

FiFi: At least we have a doctor near us

Akhona: "Wish he became our next door cause I'm needing his services now and than"... we all laughed, Ah Akhona is not bad but it's always been me and FiFi so we'll give her a chance and see where this goes cause practically she is one of them and she have grandchildren for grans so I don't know why should I have kids cause we're covered in that department, the guys came in

Akhisu: Afika I'm going to run some errands should I take you back to the house or you'll wait for me to cone back

FiFi: Don't worry I'll request when I want to go back for now let me chill with the girls

Me: Whoo Akhisu you don't say hhe you stay together and you both have your own

names to call each other differently from  
the one's we call you hhe

Syandisizwe: Mumu don't get involved let  
them be

FiFi: You're also Mumu and we don't have  
to explain ourselves mcm

Me: Ay I rest my case

FiFi: Case closed

Me: "Case Adjourned"... we both laughed

FiFi: Ay uzobuyela wedwa sis

Kuhle: Ay we are not at court

Akhisu: "I'll take my leave Boss and ohh that  
thing is in your study, and Boss lady I call  
her Afika cause it's her full name anginqeni  
ukulibiza njengomunye umbhemu"... I ran  
after him he ran out mcm and laba are busy  
laughing

Sbani: You wouldn't think we were  
separating fights outside just now

FiFi: "Hhe e point of correction Chef, Akhy  
grabbed me when I was about to show her  
the real me we were not fighting I was

about to beat her fake ass"... we laughed at how she is showing the whole thing with her hands

Me: But that was not the way to do things especially in front of your respected friends so we will like to apologize it won't happen again

Syandisizwe: "I told you not too"... and he grabbed me by my waist and kissed my forehead this mf is tall

Lizo: Okay ladies and gentlemen we will leave you now

Akhona: Aibo why early so

Lizo: You forget that you're a mother of three ne

Akhona: But they're with my sisters sons

Me: Ay Lizo you guys can stay for few more hours she's still enjoying awuboni yini

Akhona: Awumazi ujaheni

Lizo: Hha a babe stop talking your language now

Kuhle: "Three Zulu girls together ihehehe I didn't notice welcome to hell Brothers"...  
aibo where is he coming from

Sbani: "Ey you with your weed agh man"...  
oh he went to smoke

Syandisizwe: My wife has Ulcers so please  
this house is a no smoking zone

Kuhle: "Aibo and who said when you have  
ulcers you don't smoke at all"...I just  
chuckled seeing Syandisizwe's facial  
expression he doesn't like smoking

Syandisizwe: I'm saying so, I don't want to  
see you smoking in this house

Lizo: "It's not your house anymore big bro  
you forgot"...he just opened his eyes and  
shut them I guess he thought I don't know  
and Lizo just spilled the beans

Me: I pinched his ass..."we'll talk later about  
this too"

Him: "Ouch kanti what wrong with you  
pinching my ass"... everyone laughed

Lizo: "She likes your ass"... and he laughs,  
this stupido

Me: Ohho uyangiceba

Him: Cha gimudala why would I

Me: "Ncooh poor Zulu"... we laughed I  
guess the lunch thingy is already in the past

Me: How about we get some drinks and  
snacks and let's go sit by the pool

Guys: Alright

Me: I'll see the house later let's get these  
guys some drinks nani get yours oh FiFi do  
we have snacks in this house

FiFi: Mmh look at you madam of the house  
asking a visitor your things

Me: Mcm FiFi please snacks tuu

Akhona: "I found them"... "thanks Gee"... I  
mixed them and took a bottle of water in  
the fridge and went outside and they  
followed with the alcohol wine for them  
and whiskey bottle for the guys, we found  
Syandisizwe talking to the lady that was in  
charge of the food



Syandisizwe: “Ay here comes my wife she’ll tell you what to do I don’t know anything mina I did my job”...I went to her cause Mr here just left and went to the others

Me: You can pack up that’ll be all for today, thank you for the food it was nice and sorry about the drama hope to have you guys next time and ohh you’re already paid right?

Her: “Yes Mam, Thank you, we appreciated working for you, hope we get hired the next time thanks it was a pleasure”... I just smiled and went to the others living them packing

Me: So guys I would like to say something. Thank you for welcoming me and I’m looking forward to being part of this family

Lizo: You’re already a part of us Zee

Me: “Thank you Lizo wena when are you making Akhona an official member”... they laughed mcm

Lizo: Don’t worry soon since brother here have opened the gates for us

FiFi: Good, Ah you guys I didn't think from having my Bestfriend Zee only to having so many coloureds and a Chinese on top ah it's a blessing

Syandisizwe: "Ubani iChinese"... I just laughed

Syandisizwe: Oh you're laughing while she called your man Chinese

FiFi: Kanti wiyini we Harue

Me: Hha a my friend he's Asian not Chinese

FiFi: What's the difference

Akhona: "Thank you"... I think she didn't mean to say that loudly

Me: Ay guys phela

FiFi: "We are sorry ke and Harue seems like you got yourself a lawyer in a wife"...we all laughed

Me: "Kahle mngani"... I want to ask Akhona what she do cause I think being independent in this family should be a must but I'll ask her later

Me: Akhona take my tens so we'll be in contact

Akhona: "I thought you'll never ask" ... she took my number and stayed there enjoying ourselves drinking, now it was 5pm

Kuhle: "Ay some of us are working even on Sundays so I'll leave you to it I've got work tomorrow" ... he fist bumped his brothers

Kuhle: Ladies and he bowed

Us: Bye Kuhle

Me: I still wanna ride your lime Mustang njalo

Kuhle: Get a license we'll talk

Me: "Sure thing" ... Syandisizwe chuckles

Me: And than wena

Him: Nothing dear wife

FiFi: My ride is at the gate bye guys

Me: Who Akhisu

FiFi: Yep bye baby she kissed my forehead

Syandisizwe: you guys should also leave now

Lizo: Hawu

Sbani: “Yes I need to go the restaurant they’re about to close and I haven’t checked any today” ... he says as he stands up, I noticed he also doesn’t drink

Sbani: “My wife” ... looking at me... let me love and leave you ne take care

Me: “Bye My” ... Syandisizwe interrupted me

Him: “I dare you to say it back and wena go find yourself a wife” ... we just laughed and Sbani left

Lizo: “Ay my baby mama let’s go they’re chasing us out of their house after they begged us to stay mcm” ... he says as he take his girlfriends hand

Akhona: Bye Mfazi ngizokuthinta yezwa, ksasa isonto angazi noma umnyeni wakho ubeseku update(le) yini

Me: Cha azi kwenzakalani

Akhona: Asikhulumeni efonini buka lo bhuti usengibuka kanjani

Me: lol okay sweetie nihambe kahle ke

Akhona: She came to me and hugged me... "bye" ... they left fighting and I'm sure it's because she spoke Zulu

Syandisizwe: Finally we have the house to ourselves

Me: You invited them so don't complain and thank you for all this hey

Syandisizwe: Why are you thanking me cause things went south

Me: It's the thought that counts

Syandisizwe: Well let's hope my present will make it up to it

Me: A present for what on top of a whole house we really need to talk about that Syandisizwesihle

Him: "My mom used to call me with my full name when I'm in trouble, come let's go inside to see your house" ... we took the things and went inside the lights went on themselves oh I guess they're sensing

Me: Wow

Him: What

Me: I'm amazed, take me for a tour sir please

Him: "Yes Mam" ...we started upstairs, there was a visitors room it was all white with a bathroom and a balcony and then another one seems like it was a man's room it was a bit dark with grey bedding and also a bathroom but this one with a shower not like that one, it had a bath tub and at the end of the passage there was a door facing the passage and it was the main bedroom guess it'll be his room, it was white and green my favourite colour, the bedding was white and a bit of gold wait it's a Versace bedding tf and it had both bathtub and shower damn it was so beautiful and had a walk in closet wait these are my clothes

Me: I see my clothes there

Him: Yes this is your room my darling

Me: And the other clothes here belongs to?

Him: They're yours

Me: Hhayi njani these clothes seems expensive and so many shoes hhaaa ngeke Syandisizwe ngeke

Him: "This is nothing MaMthiya you deserve it all and everything nice coming your way come I have something for you" ... he took a triangular box on top of the table and gave me, I opened it and it was the red pieces that I wore that day at the function

Him: This is a present form Grans

Me: What no I can't accept it Syandisizwe ngeke I can't accept all this no this is crazy I can't I really can't" ...I ran out went downstairs and went out the sliding door to the pool side, I breathed in and out tried to come down this is not happening this I can't take it I can't it's too much this is not the life I planned to live at this age and worse it's not even my money no I can't, he came after a few minutes

Him: Mumu what's wrong talk to me

Me: This is not what we agreed on

Him: But what exactly makes you mad here cause the jewelleries are from my grandma but we can take the gift back to her

Me: Ayii Syandisizwe you know we can't hawu that's not exactly the problem Syandisizwe firstly this is isn't a real marriage I'm scared and I'm sure your grandma gave me that piece for as a wedding gift

Him: You have nothing to be scared of Mumu

Me: Yes I do I'm leaving in 34 months remember, what will we say to everyone and especially your Grans who also wants kids I can't give her or you?, bheka Syandisizwe I'm too young for all that

Him: Don't worry we'll cross that bridge when we get there for now let's focus on you getting better and going back to school yabo. Here I have one more from me he gave me a small box and I opened it, it was a key written "Mesis Walton" lmao

Me: Really now are these house keys



Him: Yes I already have a house so this is yours for agreeing to be my wife and have my children

Me: Oh here we go again

Him: "Let's get inside it cold out here"... we went inside and viewed downstairs and we went to this other room it was empty but white also had a walk in closet and a bathroom with both shower and a very stylish bathtub it had a space

Me: Why is this one empty

Him: I asked them not to touch it, might be my child's we don't know phela I'm not getting younger

Me: "Please and I'm young, let move on"...we went to a study

Him: This is mine please no disturbances when I'm here know I'm working

Me: Yes I respect that I signed a contract

Him: You have your space across but I asked them to leave it you'll decorate it yourself

cause we have a different way to be able to be at peace and focus

Me: “Thank you”...than we went to the gym room, the space is not that big

Him: Done, here you have your kitchen and dinning room and TV room

Me: Mmh my favorite is the kitchen and my bedroom they look so classy

Him: I’m glad than and from now on you’re allowed to change anything besides my office and I’m gonna use the visitors room for now

Me: “Athi for now, let’s go to the garage”... he chuckles

Him: I heard you

Me: Good let’s go than

Him: Why there it’s not like you’ll drive any

Me: “Mxm I know I just wanna see your cars”... we walked to the side of the house and he asked for the house keys and opened a door that goes to the garage

damn I was welcomed by a brownish BMW  
i8

Me: Wow dude

Him: I'm not your dude Ziyane

Me: "Eash askies"... we went to the other  
side and bam that BMW M4 and went on  
bam Maserati went on and bam G Wagon

Me: I thought you said you have a lot

Him: I left them at the house I don't have a  
space here

Me: Okay than let work hard and introduce  
Porsche in the family

Him: Mmh heard you like it

Me: Yep

Him: "Okay than let's first get you a  
license"... I looked at him

Me: Really

Him: Yes but in one condition

Me: Wee nangoke

Him: Yes you won't be driving that fast  
Mustang Ziyane it's dangerous

Me: Ngeke ke mfana

Him: Aibo you want this license, cause I'm not letting you take taxes to campus

Me: Okay than mcm always your way

Him: Good at least we can agree on this

Me: So when am I getting my leaners

Him: "I'll book for you to take the test"... my phone interrupted us

Me: Hello... it was Akhona we talked for a while athi every Sunday they get together at Sbani's restaurant and have dinner

Me: That was Akhona athi you have dinner every Sunday together

Him: oh yes askies I forgot to tell you, yeah we get together Sundays late

Me: Do you guys do church

Him: Uhm no

Me: Why

Him: To be honest after our parents past away we never went to church cause that same God they praise took them from us

and Zane was still so young they just adopted her she needed the parents love and care

Me: Oh she was adopted

Him: Yes and me and my twin brother who also died

Me: "I'm sorry to hear that"... I went to him jeez lendoda yindlulamithi

Me: "I didn't know you were adopted"... let's go to the kitchen uzongihlalisa I'll make food"... we went to the kitchen and opened every cupboards and I just settled for making green salad with beacon and cheese and he just set there looking at me

Me: What do you guys do

Him: Our parents left a company for us which they worked very hard for, their sweat and tears, it's a Cyber Security Company, we protect high people's information and things they hide

Me: Mmh interesting

Him: But it's me and Lizo who works there, Lizo as the accountant and me as the CFO and as the older one I own 40% of it and Zane's 15% which she gave me them cause she doesn't want anything to do with it everyone else they own 15% also and we came with an idea to do a special thing for our parents and everyone is involved in it which is the Jewellery Designing

Me: The Waltons Jewellery

Him: Yes and it's becoming a success because we have an opportunity to go international now

Me: haaa wow that huge

Him: I know right cause our customers are from outside South Africa and they want shops in their sides too

Me: That's nice whoo I wonder you guys are so rich

Him: We are trying and we are not stopping we don't want our children to struggle when we are gone

Me: Oh and Sbani have restaurants all over right

Him: Yes Sbani have always loved cooking he didn't even go to school for it he enjoys it, he teaches juniors to cook at the side and they go overseas for competitions every year

Me: oh wow that's amazing he's doing good for himself

Him: Yes he works hard compared to all of us

Me: "Here eat" ...And Kuhle a Doctor

Him: Thank you Mumu, Yes Kuhle is lazy but good at what he does and since we have two private hospitals in our names he doesn't have a choice

Me: So they're two hospitals you own

Him: Yes the other one is a very private for government spies at the US

Me: Wow

Him: Yes that was all my dads work

Me: Oh okay, so the triplets are biological

Him: Yes and they adopted Zane because we were all boys ngathi they knew that they didn't have enough time to conceive a girl

Me: Agh don't say that, awuu suqedile njalo

Him: "Yes and I'm alright now I just need water" ...I got two bottle of water from the fridge

Me: So tell me about Akhona seems like she's been here for years

Him: Yes that's true him and Lizo have 3 children and they've been together for about 6 years if I'm not mistaken they just off and on because of Lizo's shenanigans with women

Me: Yeah I get that from Lizo and Akhona seems so calm

Him: Yes but they always fight, just please don't get involved no matter what please it's not worth it because they end up making up later and you'll be left there

Me: Yebo I hear you and Zane?



Him: That one is studying overseas doing her first year

Me: Why overseas

Him: Apparently she's walking away from the fame that what she said she want to stand in her own two feet without us getting involved

Me: Good girl yabo same here so please let me be I wanna make my own money I studied hard and I'm continuing while I work I need to build my Grandmother's house myself

Him: And I respect that

Me: Thank you

Him: Anything else you want to ask

Me: How is FiFi staying with Akhisu

Him: So you won't get bored with her nearby and she needed a place to stay and I couldn't allow her to be left in CBD it's not safe

Me: And you didn't tell me because

Him: I apologize

Me: Okay uhm so have you ever tried finding your biological parents

Him: Yes and that is when I found Grans and she told me about them and I decided to stop cause they don't want to be found

Me: So they are still alive

Him: "I guess"... I think I've answered enough for today

Me: No no last one please

Him: Alright last one than we go to rest

Me: "Why Mesis Walton"... showing her the house keys

Him: Really

Me: Yes hawu

Him: Because you're Zulu so it's Mesis for you

Me: mmh I like it

Him: Good let's go to rest tomorrow it's another day

Me: Yes let me just wash the dishes than

Him: Okay Goodnight wife see you in the morning

Me: "Goodnight" ... he then went upstairs and I washed the dishes and cleaned there and there so I don't have to clean in the morning and the time was 9pm when I finished and went to my room, lalela when I entered it's like it's a dream and it's that house you only see in TV, I went to the balcony and the view is okay I went back inside and took a shower, showered and finished and went to the walk in closet, I opened drawers there and I almost fainted so much Jewellery lord is this a dream and when I checked the clothes they all brands nkosiyami and shoes ahhh my favourite part of the closet I just took folded Pj's and got dressed went to the mirror ngaluka amagoda okulala awu 4 and took my old doak ngashuqula phela I have a Huge TV on the wall and a small light green cute couch with a small glass table and a big White fluffy mat it's so fluffy I can sleep in it the whole night, I slept peacefully

Woke up and checked the time it's 10am  
nkosiyami I overslept I brushed my teeth,  
washed my face and looked for a gown in  
the closet and they're about 6 of them aibo  
2 of them are Versaces I took a black and  
pink Versace one and sleepers and went  
downstairs and I was welcomed by a  
delicious smell, he made breakfast at least  
damn he's not wearing a shirt he's facing  
the stove and he have a lion Tattoo  
covering his whole back, he turned

Me: Oh hey morning I'm sorry I overslept I  
guess I had a peaceful sleep

Him: You didn't it's up to you what time are  
you waking up and you are right in time I'm  
finished with breakfast but don't get used  
to it

Me: I guess I'm lucky today and... and  
uhm...where is the uhm... I mean you don't  
have tshirts vele

Him: Am I making you uncomfortable Mesis

Me: What naaa, I don't have a problem I  
was just asking nje

Him: Great than let eat and I was exercising my tshirt is wet from sweat I'll go take a shower when I'm done eating

Me: Alright what are you doing today

Him: I'm doing whatever you are doing

Me: Aibo mina please take me to your grans house I feel like visiting her

Him: Naaa we are going there later on for dinner instead to a restaurant today

Me: Ohh I'll see her then so I'll just go see where FiFi stays

Him: Fine with me I'll take you there

Me: And leave me right

Him: "Hawu alright than. Oh and here" he gave me a black bank card... "this is for you"

Me: What for

Him: In case you need anything and I'm not there, it have enough money don't worry about the limit

Me: I don't think I'll need it

Him: "You do, firstly you need to get a new phone, decorate your study room and things you'll need for school Ziyane" ... okay he's making a point but I won't use it except when I need it serious

Me: Alright thank you I appreciate it

Him: The pin is 2609

Me: My date of birth why

Him: Cause it's my date of birth

Me: Ay you lie

Him: "I don't lie"... you're welcome to do the dishes Mesis I'm going to take a shower

Me: "Mcm"... I did the dishes and I couldn't stop thinking about the fact that we are born the same date ngeke I'll check his license later. I was done washing the dishes I wiped the table in the kitchen and the stove and went to take a shower decided to wear a white summer dress, Ihee even underwears are brands who would've thought I will one day wear Calvin Klein underwear, ay and I added green all star seems like my favourite colour is

everywhere and I took a very small green bag and my wedding ring and did a burn with my afro, I really need to do my hair, I put a lip therapy than did my bed and I went downstairs he was already there talking to a phone and he turned

Him: Gotta go enjoy man see you tomorrow

Me: I'm ready

Him: "Let's go than" ... he was wearing a black Lacoste golf tee and black shorts with all white air force

Me: Can I choose a car pretty please

Him: "Too late already have the key" ... there is a key hanger besides the door that leads to the garage I went there and checked which car key is not there and I laughed a bit seeing that i8 car keys are not there

Me: Great choice Sir

Him: "Let's go, you like fast cars" ... he switched on the alarms and we left

Me: What the alarm code and gate code

Him: Our date of birth for the alarm and you just say your name and surname at the gate

Me: Damn technology

Him: "Just security" ...we drove to Ballito and the houses there are beautiful and we drove to this gate and I guess it's Akhisu's house and my phone rings it's Akhona

Me: Hey Madam

Her: Please I'm not married yet I should be calling you madam, kunjani

Me: Lmao I'll call you madam sis, ngyaphila wena

Her: I'm also good just bored what are you up to?

Me: I'm at FiFi's, here to see where she stays

Her: Oh okay I should just go to the mall and do the groceries and fetch these kids

Me: Oh yazi ukuthini let's just meet you there with FiFi I also wanna buy a phone vele



Her: Great than in an hour time at Gateway?

Me: No problem I'll ask Syandisizwe to take us see you byee

Syandisizwe: "Where are you going now come let get out" ...we went out and walked to the door and FiFi was standing there nobude

Me: We are going to the mall, can you take us there or should we take an Uber

Him: I'll take you there than I'll go to Lizo he's with Sbani at the restaurant

Me: Alright than...

FiFi: Hey guys Mr and Mrs

Me: Hey Choymi kunjani

Syandisizwe: Hey FiFi

FiFi: Ninjani koda

Syandisizwe: Siyapila wena

Me: Siyeke Syandisizwe

FiFi: Kahle musa ukudlala ngaye uyazama nje

Him: Mcm she's jealous

Me: Why would I be cause you're running our precious language

Him: Please leave me alone

Me: Can I get a tour choymi tuu

Her: Alright come this way...we went room to room they have 3 bedrooms 2 with bathrooms, a study, gym room and a kitchen and dining room very close to TV room it's smaller than ours but very cosy I like it and the fact that there are no stairs nje

Me: Very nice mngani I like the cosiness mmh it's homely and very nice kitchen

FiFi: "Yeah I changed few things nothing much"... Syandisizwe was outside on a phone than we went to see outside there was a cottage like

Me: And there

FiFi: Uthe it's a store room and it's locked ke

Me: Oh okay sure it's his old things

FiFi: Yep you look beautiful mngani une glow

Me: “Aibona hawu” ...I just laughed and went inside get myself water... “oh mngani come with me to gateway I need a new phone please and some few things for my study room”

Her: “Okay let me change into something nice ke” ... she left to her room

Me: “Syandisizwe” ...I went outside calling him

Him: Yes

Me: Do you have your own house keys

Him: Yes I do why

Me: No I was just asking. Are we gonna go past the house before we go to Grans house?

Him: You want something there

Me: Yes I'll be cold I'm wearing a summer dress

Him: Okay than, are you guys ready to leave

Me: Waiting for FiFi

Him: Okay we'll take Akhisu's Jeep since there's 3 of us now

Me: Okay

FiFi: Done and here are the car keys, Akhisu called me to give you

Him: "Yes let's go" ...we went to the garage got in the car Syandisizwe wore his Gucci sunglasses and we left, the jeep was very open and my dress was going up revealing my short skinny pants thank God I wear them when I'm on a short dress and Mr here just put his hand on top of me to stop the dress from going up wow I just looked at him. We arrived at the mall and FiFi thanked him and left us

Him: I don't like this dress

Me: You bought it

Him: Not exactly but I regret

Me: I like it so let just say I mustn't wear it if it's windy besides I have skinny pants underneath

Him: Okay ke, bye call me if you guys need anything we are around Mhlanga

Me: We will, byee thanks for driving us

Him: Alright we'll fetch you later ne

Me: "Alrighty" ...just as I was walking away he called me

Me: Kwenzenjani

Him: "You left this, turn" ... I did and he put a necklace with small green stone it was too simple and I just loved it

Me: And where did you get this

Him: In your drawer

Me: You are lying I didn't see it, if I did ngabe nngigqokile

Him: Byeee ...he left and I also went inside and I looked around didn't find FiFi and I called her

Me: Mngani ukuphi

Her: iStore

Me: "Alright I'm coming" ... I went there and called Akhona to check if she's already here

Me: Madam we are here

Her: I'm getting in where will I find you

Me: At iStore

Her: Coming than

FiFi: Mngani which phone you had in mind

Me: Definitely not an iPhone

FiFi: Okay which iPhone do you like

Me: "I really don't know lets take a look"...we just looked and they were all beautiful and Akhona came

Me: Kunjani Madam

Her: Ngyaphila nina FiFi niright

Me: Siright ntombi

FiFi: We are alright Madam

Her: So you going for iPhone

Me: I guess, mahle

Her: Sorry... she called someone who works here... yes we need help here which one is the latest

The lady: iPhone 12 pro max come this side please ... she showed us and it was beautiful indeed and it was R25 500 they had to convince me cause I wasn't having non of it but now I'm paying Jesu and people kept on looking at us and pointing us kanti zthini the lady who helped us came back from the back with the light green one

Her: That will be R25 500 Mam

Me: I swiped the card and FiFi came to me

FiFi: Hhaa Mesis you're in the front page and it reads "Comes light to the oldest brother of The Waltons but who is she"

Me: Tf this picture was taken few minutes ago at the parking lots when he was putting the necklaces mxm

Me: Am I done here

The lady: Yes Mam... uhm can I take a photo with you I'm a fan of the Waltons

FiFi: Some other time hey we are in a hurry and I see people with their phones out great I took the phone and we left went to woolies to do some groceries and nami and

FiFi ended up buying some and we went to pay at the till they were all looking at me  
jeez

FiFi: “Aibo mngani now they’re asking about Syandisizwe’s ring” ... I just shoot her an eye

FiFi: Sorry friend I didn’t mean to shout

Me: “Let’s just pay and leave I’ve had it with this day” ...we paid and left and I called Syandisizwe I was really down mcm

Me: Please come pick me up

Him: You’re okay?

Me: Please Syandisizwesihle

Him: We are on our way stay where you are

Me: You’ll find us at Circus Circus I need water

Him: “Okay Mumu please give FiFi the phone” ...I had no energy to ask why I just gave her the phone

And walked to Circus Circus and I heard FiFi saying she’ll be alright stop worrying just be here wena



We sat down and I ordered cranberry small juice and water and FiFi ordered water and also Akhona

Akhona: Madam you will get used to it they still gonna criticise you just be strong and don't mind them

FiFi: Kanti who said what so I can deal with them now

Me: Hha a mngani don't start I'm already the talk of the day please

FiFi: "Only because you asked me not to"... we just sat there and zoomed out and flash came through and I was brought back by a waiter

Her: Anything else and she looked at me with hatred wait it's her

Me: No I'm alright please take your drinks with you

Her: What why you asked for them nje...

Me: Just do what I say you'll lose your job

Her: What the hell is wrong with you, you're weird just hope that huge stone in your

finger is not what I think it is cause ngabe  
you started a war with a lot of women

Me: You're still here you don't value your  
job... she was about to speak when Akhona  
shouted

Akhona: "Leave awuzwani" ...and the guys  
entered, Syandisizwe came straight to me,  
Lizo to his woman and Sbani to FiFi

Syandisizwe: Mumu are you alright

"I just hugged him please let's go" ... we saw  
Lizo going to the counter asking for a  
manager

Me: Aibo Syandisizwe wenzani ubhuti  
wakho

Syandisizwe: What happened here

Me: "Nothing" ... just than Lizo came back  
with him and that girl

Lizo: "Is this her?" ...Akhona says yes and  
the manager apologized and went back  
with the girl she came back screaming  
causing drama saying she doesn't care blah

blah and she looked at me I just rolled my eyes

Me: "At least I tried to tell you"... damn I'm so weak I hold on to Syandisizwe

Me: "Please let's go"...we all left

Syandisizwe: "What's wrong talk to me"...we walked to the car, at least he came with his, he opened for me and I got in

Me: Thank you, I just feel down because of what I heard being said about me but it's fine I'm fine now

Him: What exactly was said?

Me: That I'm a plain gold digger and I'm probably using some muthi on you

Him: Who said that

Me: Some woker at woolies, it's fine really let's just go home and take the jackets and leave to see Grans I need her

Him: There's no need to go home I got the jackets we'll go straight there

Me: Okay thanks

## Syandisizwesihle Pov

I can see her something is troubling her and I will find out what is it though it brought her closer to me I mean she hugged me and hold me like I'll run away, I think this media and being a public figure is not for her or else it's because she's new to this cause I told her before to ignore people they'll talk but if I have to do something about it ke I will. When she called we were in a Zoom meeting with our people, see the thing with us we are the front of our wealth, besides all these businesses we have, we are the one's who actually provide spies to the government and other shady high people but the thing is we don't wanna be part just have people who do it for us and it's not illegal just that people don't know about that business and we don't want it out, what if their enemies find out they include us and our families worse now as we are making this family bigger and being a family man and Sbani suggests we leave the

business but we are against it the business is the reason we have the other businesses so we can't. I looked at her she's napping and we are here I don't want to wake her up, I just took my jacket as it's bigger I cover her with it and carried her to the house and Akhisu is here

Me: And than wena why are you in my house not with your child

Him: Aibo this is my home

Me: Grans now you have black grandchild

Grans: "Just go and put her in one of the bedrooms she looks so peaceful"...only if you can see her she's holding me like a baby, I went to put her in bed but she wakes up

Me: "Hey My Love sleep"... I pat her back and she ask me to draw patterns instead I did and she fell asleep I cover her with a throw and left the door slightly open I put her in the bedroom downstairs cause I don't want her getting lost and seeing an elevator, I than head downstairs and boom

surprise I see Zane and everyone else is here

Me: American girl is here come here baby I missed you but why you're here

Zane: Oh please hawu can't I just come home and besides the Easter is starting

Kuhle: But you never come for Easter

Lizo: "Maybe she's broke she finally wants our help Miss I can do it myself"...we just laughed

Zane: Haha funny mxm, By the way I brought my friend with so let me introduce Zoe Zulu remember her, you guys know her besides you bhuti

Me: "Oh hey I'm Harue"...I extended my hand for a hand shake..."nice to meet you" she went for a hug

Zane: Hawu bhuti remember I told you about her

Me: Ohh okay I remember she came with you on New year's get together, I wondered

how everyone knows her besides me,  
where did Grans and Akhisu left to

Zoe: “Oh it’s also nice to finally meet you  
but I’ll call you Syandisizwe I’ve heard so  
much about you but I’ll like to know more  
from the horses mouth” ...and she smiles,  
wait is she flirting with me

Me: I chuckled... “don’t let my wife hear you  
calling me by that name”

Zoe&Zane: A what??

Zane: “Shame you can’t even manage a  
girlfriend imagine a whole wife” ...just than  
FiFi and Sbani entered, okay that’s a que for  
me to leave and find Grans I need her to  
check Ziyane I don’t think she’s alright at all  
and she once said old people’s vibe makes it  
for her

FiFi: Hellooo we are home

Akhona: And where did you left to cause I  
thought we were following each other

FiFi: Besikwi Convey straight ke  
manje...everyone laughed

Me: Okay nivelaphi

Zoe: "And you can speak Zulu ahh I'm so happy this is going to be the best week ever"...alright now this girl is signing her death sentence, FiFi is eyeing her so bad

Me: oh FiFi this is my little sister and her friend they came to visit from overseas just for Easter cause they're studying

FiFi: Hey Zanezinhle heard a lot about you

Zane: Oh hey and you are I'm really sorry

FiFi: Oh me, I'm Afika but you can call me FiFi

Akhisu: "Is that my FiFi"... he came half running aibo everyone was in shock

Me: Wait cause I can see no one is willing to ask did you just say "my FiFi"

Akhisu: You heard wrong go and clean your ears tell your wife to give you ear bards ngeke

FiFi: "Aibo where's my Bestfriend vele"... I can see she wants to burry this but this is



not finished I'll have Ziyane besides me and we'll get them to talk

Zoe's Pov

Hey you guys, you know me already Zoe Zulu from Portshepston but studying overseas because I was one of the students who got an overseas scholarship and it wasn't easy by this time I thought I would have a hunk Billionaire husband and that is why I got close to Zane cause I recognized her the first day she came of course I know her from magazines and I'm here to stay and why not the older one but there's a thing that troubling me Zane didn't tell me anything about him being married and everyone knows that he's single maybe it's his new toy and she's calling her wife mcm bitches I'm here and I'm here to stay

Zoe: Zane can I talk to you for a minute

Zane: Yes come whatsup

Me: What with your brother having a wife now you didn't mention that

Zane: I also didn't know I'm telling you I'm also shocked as you but let's found out

Me: Okay angani this is where you stay when you are here it's his house

Zane: Yes and we'll be staying here

Me: "Awesome" ...we went to others and damn Syandisizwesihle is looking sexy in the kitchen

Syandisizwe's Pov

Grans said I should make her Camomile Tea and wake her up so I'm making it

Zoe: "Hey you can I also have tea it's been a long flight I'm in need"...this child nkosiyami

Me: Sure I'll make you some...FiFi came

FiFi: Harue what did you do to my Bestfriend she's still asleep

Me: I should be asking you that cause ever since she came back from the mall she is down and Grans says I should make her Camomile tea and wake her up so she'll eat

but she's sleeping so peacefully I don't want to wake her up

Zoe: :Wait you really have a wife"... we both looked at her we forgot she's here

FiFi: Uhm Zay or whatever your name is, why are you here with him alone not with everyone outside

Me: Hha a FiFi she just wanted tea right

FiFi: oh I see make yourself some tea ke ntombazane wena go wake your wife we are hungry I'm sure Grans won't let anyone eat without her ay

Me: "Okay we are coming"...we left the girl standing there with her mouth open ay FiFi is extra sometimes I hope this girl sees that and let it go cause my wife can be ghetto if she likes I don't know why should I wake her up she's sleeping so peacefully ay

Me: "Mumu"... I shake her a bit

Her: "Uphi uSyandisizwe"... she wakes up fast and looks scared

Me: Mumu hey hey I'm here come... I hugged her, no no she seems troubled

Me: What wrong did you have a bad dream

Her: Yes please don't leave me please

Me: I won't I'm here but Grans says you need to eat and drink this

Her: No I'm talking in this life please don't leave me please I know we signed a contract but please

Me: "I will never leave you Mumu never I promise you and I will never allow you to leave me either just so you know Mrs Walton"...she smiles whoo finally and she shows her dimples

Her: We'll see about that, you said I should drink this, give me so I'll go see Grans"...she drank it fast and we heard a knock on the door

Lizo: Ay phela we are hungry we can't wait for you making babies Grans won't let us eat without your wife ay ay...we laughed

Me: “We are coming right now Lizo”...She stood up and fixed herself and her hair

Her: You’re not cold should I take your jacket

Me: “Not for now you can wear it I’ll fetch yours in the car later though for now let’s go eat before they send a search party” ...we went downstairs through stairs

Her: Wait there’s a lift in this house  
Syandisizwe

Me: Yep and don’t worry I know you have a problem with them

Her: Aibo and who told you that

Me: You're not scared of lifts

Her: Why would I be

Me: “Okay ke let’s take it”...She attempted to run away but I grabbed her fast and tight

Me: “Where do you think you’re going, here’s a lift here” ...she screams laughing so hard

Her: “Hhe ena Syandisizwe I’m joking I don’t want to please” ...she screams...”Grans FiFi ahhh”

Zoe's Pov

We hear a scream and a laughter from the house what you have to be kidding me I guess that his wife

Me: “Ngeke I’m hungry” ....and this girl that keeps on throwing me an eye gave me an s eye ihee she doesn’t know me lo it’s just that I’m being respectful because I’ll be staying in this house for a week and I don’t want to seem like a trouble maker. This young, short girl comes running and went to the grandmother wait this can’t be his wife lol

Ziyane’s Pov

Syandisizwe is chasing me and I ran outside and everyone was sitting there looking at me iyuu so many eyes even Zane is here and this other one I don’t know

Me: “Grans Syandisizwe is chasing me”...he came

Him: Tell her why or I’ll tell her

Me: Ay hawu musake nje, Hello engingababonanga I’m so sorry you guys have to wait for me I apologize really and Grans why you made everyone wait for us

Grans: Oh I can see you’re jumping now you’re feeling alright

Lizo: “Yeyi we need to eat sit down others have kids to fetch”...we laughed and sat

Me: Oh hey Zane

Zane: “Hey Zee please tell me you’re the wife of my brother we’ve been waiting for”...I just showed her the ring

Zane: What ahhh congrats ahh if it’s you I have no problem shame ay you guys and hiding things when did this happen

Me: “This is the 3<sup>rd</sup> month and I’m tired of him already”...everyone laughed

Kuhle: Before niqhubeka let’s pray so we’ll eat

Me: “Surprisingly you haven’t started Doc” ...they laughed

Me: Grans you take it or I should

Grans: As the first wife you shall my granddaughter

Me: “And last wife Grans” ... everyone laughed

Me: Ngyadlala look at Madam usengibheke njani

Akhona: Mcm I’m hungry mina pray tuu

Me: “Let’s pray” ...we prayed

Grans: I like that you also mentioned your marriage that's good the lord will always protect you both and keep your marriage strong

Me: Thank you Grans

Syandisizwe: Mumu what are you gonna have, something light

Me: Yes please, we Madam Akhona weren’t we supposed to fetch the kids after our grocery shopping



Akhona: “Don’t worry we’ll fetch them after we leave her”...I looked at Grans

Grans: Don’t look at me like that I won’t say anything but they are testing me

Lizo: Grans it was them, they were supposed to finish at the mall and fetch them

Sbani: With which car maybe cause you all dropped them there

Us: “Syabonga Sbani”...we all look at each other and laughed

Zoe: “We also want to hear the joke”...this girl next to Zane she’s been looking at me and Zane has also been looking at me but with a huge smile

FiFi: Remind me your name kambe

Me: Ay mngani I’m sure she’s already told you her name

Zoe: “My name is Zoe and I told you that”...everyone shifted their attention to her as she said it with an attitude. Weee I just continued eating

FiFi: Well now I don't care what your name is but I'll give you a free advice

Me: Mngani is it worth it?

FiFi: Naaa, Madam?

Akhona: Naaa, they both looked at me

Me: I thought so, so Zane how is school that side

Zane: It's hectic sis Zee yezwani

Me: Hhayi carry on calling me Zee I'm too young to be called sis Zee

Zane: I'm too happy for my brother you don't understand see I told you, you make a cute couple

Kuhle: You should drop out of school and uyothwasake...we just laughed

Syandisizwe: Weee only if you knew that day you said that we were already married just didn't think it was anyone's business

Zane: "Whaaat"...I pinched him

Syandisizwe: Ouch

Zoe: Syandisizwe are you alright... yazi God will taste you with different weapons

Syandisizwe: "Didn't I mentioned that my wife wouldn't like it if you call me with that name?" ... I just looked at him

Zoe: "Yes you did but you forgot to mention the reason" ...I could see FiFi across me fuming and I looked at Akhisu pointing FiFi with my eyes and he eventually noticed

Akhisu: "Afika let's go get some drinks shall we" ...she didn't say anything just calmly looking at the girl... "hey look at me" ...she ended up looking at him and they stood up without saying anything and went inside

Syandisizwe: Because no one calls me with that name besides my wife

Zoe: "Oh my bad wifey" ... saying with an attitude

Me: "Being sarcastic I see" ...I said that while eating she looked at me

Zoe: Can I at least give you a name of my choice

Me: "Let's hear the choices"... Akhona chuckles

Zoe: "Sizwe or Sihle"...I just chuckled

Me: Mayeee, It must be nice... Akhona laughs

Me: Akhona akyona into yokuhlekwa le

Syandisizwe: No thank you I'll pass

Me: Ay be grateful

Grans: Mumu please bring me some water, they are taking long please, I only use the glass that is on the left side of the cupboard the last one

Me: "Yebo"...I can see her look she's trying to tell me something but I go and do what I'm told and I got there Akhisu hugging FiFi they don't see me I just went to the cupboard and there were spices there aibo I went through them I didn't find a glass but when I find an epsinsalt I just thought of Grans face and that Zoe girl I did my evil smile, I saw that she was too much on the red wine I didn't wanna seem suspicious by bringing a glass instead I took a wine on the

cupboard and ngachitha uhalf and put the salt on the other half all of it and took a glass and a jar of water and Jameson put it in the tray and went back, I saw FiFi and Akhisu following

I went to Grans and gave her water

Me: Thank you Grans

Grans: “It’s always a pleasure Mesis” I laughed a bit and put wine in front of Zane

Zane: Thank you sis Zee but I don’t drink

Syandisizwe: Mumu she doesn’t

Me: Ma bad let me take it

Zoe: Hha a don’t worry I’m drinking it

Me: “Alright ke enjoy”...I did my genuine smile and went back to Syandisizwe sat there and pour him Jameson on the rocks everyone was finished with their food

Me: Can we all engage in one topic as a family

Akhona: “Yini ngisola ukuthi kade uphuza I wine ngale Mesis”... I laughed so hard thinking of what I did and girl was drinking

it with no care in the world looking at me  
like I stole her ice cream

Sbani: Your wife's laughter brother ay

Syandisizwe: It's music to my ears

Lizo: You're wiped my man

Me: Mcm I'm here don't make me a topic

Me: Madam why you're saying that while  
you know I don't touch alcohol

Grans: Whoo great to hear that

Me: Yes Grans I just want to be sane and be  
in control of my body every time and worse  
Grans that thing doesn't taste good worse  
the wine it smells bad

FiFi&Akhona: Aibo khuzeka...we all laughed  
besides the Diva Zoe there

Me: So Zoe what are you doing overseas are  
you also studying

Her: Yes I'm studying medicine to become a  
doctor

Me: Yeah well I know you studying to  
become a doctor since you mentioned

medicine cause I mean you can't go all the way to overseas just to study nursing right

Her: "Bakusolani pho"... this bitch

Me: You know me?

Her: Am I suppose to know you

Akhona: Aibo ntombazane khuzeka

Me: No I'm hearing you uthi bakusolani pho

Her: "Weee I spoke early"...and everyone's eyes were on me and her and FiFi I guess waiting for an action and surprisingly she was chilled guess Akhisu talked with her very well

Me: Wine lisegazini hhe

Syandisizwe: "You don't speak to my wife like that ne next time if you want us to recognize you as Zane's friend"...Zane was so embarrassed shame I could see her

Zoe: "Sure she can speak for herself Sizwe"...I took a jar of water ngambhunyela ngamanzi real quick real fast nx, than I whispered to Syandisizwe like nothing happened

Me: “Sizwe I’m not mute I can speak for myself” ...this one just laughed as well as Grans

Lizo: Rhaaa

Me: Grans

Her: “Ay I didn’t hear or see anything but I’m surprised that you came here for me but now you’re all over your husband” ... I’m telling you nobody paid attention to her busy talking alone even Zane didn’t know what to do or say

Me: Ahh grans I came here for you, you know what today I will sleep over what about that so we’ll spend time just the two of us

Syandisizwe: Aibo what about me

Me: What about you

Zane: You guys don’t live here

Zoe: You don’t

Me: Nope we don’t

FiFi: My man here Harue brought a house for Zee



Zane: Ah goals

Kuhle: Goals?

Me: “Yes buying a house Doc” ...I could see  
Kuhle was catching which goal is her sister  
talking about

Zoe: So Sizwe you also moved out you don’t  
live here anymore

Akhona: I didn’t think your obsession with  
Mesis's Husband is that bad

Zoe: Excuse me who are you

Akhona: I’m the baby mama that’s gonna  
be arrested and leave her children just for  
kicking your flat ass

FiFi: “Thank you someone finally mentioned  
her black flat ass being kicked, it didn’t have  
to be me you see Akhy it wasn’t me” ...than  
she clapped we all laughed

Sbani: “Syabonga” ...Zane couldn’t look at  
me

Zoe: “Baby mama I thought so just talking  
and talking showing that they are ghetto

bona"... Akhona poured wine to her face, I just laughed until I cried wow

Me: Washa 2

Akhona: Lizo take me to my kids before I get arrested for murder, and Grans thank you for the supper it was delicious, I'm sorry it have to end up like this nisale kahle

Me: "You're leaving early Madam"... I looked at her

Akhona: Are you cooking

Me: "Yes it's a surprise"...everyone was confused and FiFi and Akhisu whispered at each other and laughed that second Zoe stood up like a lightning

Zoe: Zane where's the toilet

Zane: What's wrong

Zoe: "Zane fast"...and then they ran fast and I couldn't hold it I laughed so hard I even had tears and the girls joined me with Grans

Syandisizwe: "What's the joke kanti her rushing to the toilet?"...I just kept laughing

Grans: You got a smart wife there keep her and don't worry about anything I trust her she'll keep your marriage

Me: Ay Grans these girls are too much like did you see how she was throwing herself to Syandisizwe ay it was disgusting

Akhisu: And you decided to pour a whole epsinsalt in her wine right

Me: Ahh you saw that mcm

Syandisizwe: You did what

Lizo: "Wow ngena la"... I fist bumped him

Akhisu: Boss lady ke wenna... he laughs

Kuhle: "Ay you did a number to her"...

Akhona couldn't stop laughing and they came back

Zoe: I'm sorry about that I think I have a stomach bug

Me: Good thing you're studying to be a doctor darling

Her: Yeah I'm sure I'll be alright

Lizo: No ay this is our que to leave bye Fam  
see you next week

Akhona: “Bye Grans”...she was laughing she  
was a mess with tears... “we appreciated  
the effort and the food was great I’ll be  
coming by for those recipes”... blinking an  
eye, iyuu I laughed hhehayke this one

Me: “Bye Madam now”... she laughed and  
left

Zoe: Okay that was awkward anyway uhm  
Zee you said you’re staying here today right  
since you’re staying can we stay in your  
house

Grans: She’s staying where I don’t want her

Me: Ah Grans you don’t mean that

Grans: No go to your house

Syandisizwe: Thank you grans

Me: You heard her Zoe dear I’m sorry  
shame

Zoe: But we can still crush at your house

Me: Naaa I don’t want to have a criminal  
record on my name I still wanna be an Adv.

Her: "Excuse me"... she ran to the bathroom again

Me: Ay I think it's our time to leave now  
Grans

I went to her she stood up

Grans: I'm proud to call you my granddaughter in law

Me: "And I'm happy to have a grandma again"...she kissed me on my forehead..."stop stressing you're too young"

Me: I will try

Grans: Yes and drink Camomile and the pills before you sleep today

Me: Thank you so much Grans

Syandisizwe: Bye My Queen see you soon I love you

Grans: "Byee"...we left to the car and off we go... Syandisizwe was looking at me

Me: Talk

Syandisizwe: "What am I going to do with you"... I just laughed

Me: Agh my groceries

Him: You left them where?

Me: It was with Akhona's grocery

Him: You needed something urgently

Me: No

Him: Alright than we'll get it tomorrow

Me: You're working tomorrow wena and  
mina I'm starting classes tomorrow

Him: Hawu so early, you need to recover  
Mumu

Me: No I've recovered pretty well I'm ready  
for school I want to start early like everyone  
else

Him: Ay Alright, you got the phone

Me: Oh yes can you set it up for me

Him: "Okay after I've taken a shower"...we  
arrived at the house and we both went our  
separate ways took a shower and wear  
fluffy long Pj's with sleepers and went  
downstairs I found him busy with the phone

Me: "Are you winning" ...I made a Camomile tea

Him: Yes just need to put your info than leave it for a while to on

Me: "Got it" ...I did and fetched water for him

Me: Ima sleep early today what time are you leaving for work

Him: Anytime but cause it's Monday we have a stuff meeting I usually leave at 7

Me: Alright I'll wake up and make breakfast

Him: And only on Mondays Akhisu will take you to school until you get your license which you're writing the test on Friday afternoon

Me: Whoo I can't wait thanks hey

Him: Anything for my wife

Me: Oh remind me to give you your card in the morning

Him: Keep that it's yours Mumu

Me: Hha a Syandisizwesihle

Him: No license

Me: "Mcm let me go to sleep"...I went upstairs got in the bed busy thinking am I falling for him

Me: Naaa... I kneeled and prayed and finished and went back to bed I slept

Woke up at 5am showered decided on a boyfriend ankle jean a white shirt and a leather jacket with white air force, did my hair, wear my wedding ring took an LV handbag put my things, took my new phone and left the old one because my sim card is already in the iPhone went downstairs. I started on breakfast I made beacon, eggs, pock small sausages, onions and sliced tomatoes and made toast and just than he came

Me: Morning

Him: Good Morning Stranger

Me: Lol Coffee?

Him: "Black wit 1 sugar thanks"...I did just that and rooibos tea with lemon for me and we ate



Me: What do you usually have for lunch you buy or make one

Him: I usually buy at the Canteen at work

Me: oh alright

Him: But I'll appreciate having one from you

Me: I'll buy something for us will Akhisu be available afternoon

Him: Anytime just call him he'll be there

Me: Alright than

Him: Take the G Wagon it's more safe from now on you can use it anytime

Me: Ahhh that beast

Him: I'm the beast here

Me: Mcm whatever thank you beast hey

Him: "You're welcome"... just than Akhisu bugged in

Me: Aibo

Akhisu: Eash I'm sorry Boss lady you see I'm used to not knocking

Me: wow... I just laughed

Akhisu: Boza yami

Him: Sho Akhisu, keep her safe ne

Me: Daaa from what nje not everyone is out to get me

Him: Really media

Me: Oh kambe there's that but anyways it's fine I'll be strong Akhisu let's go

Akhisu: "As you wish Boss lady"... we left got to school and people were looking at me I'm sure they think I'm dating a blesser now mcm

Me: Bye Akhisu oh can you please fetch me nge lunch ka Syandisizwe please I want to bring him lunch

Him: "Roger that"...he left damn the pipe of this car. Ey FiFi is at work I'm alone here and I don't know anyone I attended my first class they told us it won't be easy cause LLB Hons needs all your attention and what not but we only had 2 classes today and we finished I called Akhisu and I went to Sbani's restaurant got Syandisizwesihle's usual and we left to his work

Me: “Hey”...saying to the reception cause Akhisu just dropped me and left...“can I see Mr Walton”

Her: Which one

Me: Mr S.H

Her: You have an appointment?

Me: “Naaa but I know his office thanks” ...I just went to the stairs and head there and Lily saw me and stood up

Her: Hey he’s with someone mind waiting

Me: Naaa it’s his lunch time he must eat

Her: “Ayke suit yourself nana”... I knocked and he asked who is it I just opened

Me: “Imina”...but I got a surprise that Zoe girl was sitting there in a couch with a barely there dress and my so called husband sitting on the chair facing her opened thighs wow

## Insert 7

Ay yabonake manje ngyavivinywa, the other part of me says just leave Ziyane, whatever the other part of you thinks of doing it's not worth it, lapho the other part ithi mbhonye Zee

Me: "They say we should deal with our men instead in these situations and I've always agreed with them like"... I closed the door and locked it..."why deal with a bitch instead of your man cause it's the man that ask bitches out while they're married and have partners buuut"... I put my bag and food down and took off my jacket and close the blinds she stood up

Syandisizwe: Mumu...Mumu it's not what you think it is, I can explain I just need you to come down hey

Me: "My situation is a bit different, you bitch came for my man so I would guess that I will have to deal with you instead"... I just went to her straight with a kick in her stomach she went flying back to the couch screaming and charged on top of her and

Syandisizwe grabbed me yazi I'm not angry but this bitch is disrespectful nje straight

Me: Syandisizwesihle ngiyekele ngifundise leslima esinobuso bengwenya ukuthi udeala' kanjani nezifebe ezingena line

Syandisizwe: "Ziyane man"... damn he scared me, my heart skipped a bit..."now we are going to leave and you"...pointing to this bitch..." don't ever come back here"...he carried me to his shoulder and opened the door we went to the stairs yazi I wasn't kicking and screaming I just kept quiet

Me: My bag Syandisizwe

Him: "Lily will bring it"...he took out his phone from the pocket and called her

Him: "Lily please take my things and my wife's bag and kick that girl out there and lock my office I'm done for the day"... he then dropped the call we finished the stairs damn people are looking at me mcm why should I be carried like a mad woman every time mxm and we went to the car, Akhisu

was standing there laughing with the securities mcm he put me on the back seat and closed the door than lily came and give him my things and his and he told her that he's leaving his car behind and he got in as well

Him: Akhisu drive us to the house

Akhisu: Roger that

Him: "What is wrong with you, aren't you recovering hhe" ...he shouted

Me: Please don't shout

Him: Why can't you think of your health

Me: That didn't came into my mind azi

Him: Tell me why did you hit her

Me: Are you kidding me right now

Him: What, it's can't be because she came to seduce me because you always talk about us being fake, you always draw the line, we still sleep in different rooms like strangers but you don't like it if they throw themselves to me

Me: Wow Syandisizwe wow yazi I thought...

Him: You thought what Ziyane you thought what, fuck stop thinking and feel for once in your life, I fuckin love you, don't you see hhe, am I not showing you that, am I doing something wrong, listen here I'm too old to play games we can't be all lovey doveis in front of people than strangers when alone

Me: You're bullshitting me right now

Him: What did I say with swearing

Me: I laughed..."but you swore a minute ago"

Him: "Mxm that not the point"... now he was speaking calmly whoo I almost peed on myself

Me: What's the point

Him: I'm old

Me: So why are you with me

Him: I just said I love you

Akhisu: "Zizojik'izintoo"...he sings wtf we laughed nx this idiot

Akhisu: Awu boza yami

Him: Akhisu why are you listening to us  
instead of driving

Akhisu: I didn't hear anything, we are here  
boss yami

Me: I'm hungry

Him: It's you and your drama, same here  
I'm hungry let's go get something to eat

Me: Let's go to MacD

Him: To buy we'll eat here

Me: Nope we'll eat at MacD

Him: No ways Mumu do you see how old I  
am

Me: Yes and we'll eat there let's go, Akhisu  
you can be free now we'll drive there thank  
you and please umphathe kahle uFiFi she's  
my life

Akhisu: Don't worry she's safe with me,  
Boss

Syandisizwe: Sharp we'll talk

Me: "So which car are we taking"... I said  
that with a big smile



Him: Oh that's what you wanted, chasing Akhisu away

Me: Me, what neee

Him: "Mcm go take the keys" ...I ran to the house to take i8 car keys

Him: I knew

Me: Whatever

Him: You'll die with fast cars

Me: I can't I still have to own a spinning place

Him: "Never ke" ...drove out and went to Gateway

Him: How was school today

Me: We didn't do a lot just introductions and all that I think classes will start next week

Him: Oh okay, so do you want to know what that girl was doing in my office

Me: Nope

Him: Alright but just know I meant what I said to you Mumu

Me: “But how we barely know each other Syandisizwesihle:...he didn’t say anything he just looked at me and looked at my ring damn this man is intimidating I don’t last a full minute looking at him and I’m married to him and worse he just dropped a bomb mayeee. He went out okay we are here already and he came to open my door

Him: “Come”... yehle eyimina, didn’t he hold my hand aibo

Me: Uhm Syandisizwe you know the mall is public right?

Him: I’m aware of that

Me: Yes so can you let go of me

Him: No I’m afraid that impossible

Me: Hha ana ke you signed a contract remember secret so please

Him: “What contract”... Aibo we are inside now and he’s dragging me jesu

Me: Ay phela you know which contract

Him: I don’t know what you’re talking about and if you keep on refusing and making me

look like I'm dragging you, I'll carry you to my shoulders as per your thing

Me: No no don't worry let's go to MacD kahle together order to take the food home

Him: No my love, we will eat as you asked earlier, see from now on we are a couple and there's no secret

Me: Never ke, we rather divorce if this is how we will do things

Him: 3 years remember or are you willing to pay me 5 million

Me: Whaaat ima iniii 5 what

Him: I thought so

Me: Wait you said you don't know what am I talking about nje

Him: "Yes the line of secret marriage is not there my love"...we arrived at MacD and he ordered

The lady: "Good afternoon sir, what will you like to eat"...he was about to say something when she screamed and everyone looked at her..."I'm so sorry sir eash Mr Walton

hawee how are doing sir lord I can't believe  
you are eating here at MacD a whole  
Walton

Him: "Yes thanks for introducing me to  
everyone now can we order, My love what  
are we eating" ...nkosiyami lendoda endala  
kanti iyasangana yini everyone is looking at  
us others with their phones out

Me: Let's have Chicken fold overs and apple  
juice since they don't have cranberry juice

Him: "They will have it, sorry can I order  
now" ...ihee the lady was star struck straight  
it's not even funny

Her: Yes yes what will you like to have

Him: 2 Chicken fold overs with cranberry  
juice

Her: Hot or cold

Me: 'Hhehayke' ...khange ngihleke kanje

Him: "What do you mean" ...naye ubambe  
ukuhleka

Her: Oh sorry I meant spicy fold over or

Me: Not with spices please

Her: “Uhm oh you are going with him I’m sorry I didn’t notice you are with someone” ...did she just apologised to him instead of me ihee

Him: It’s fine, this is my wife by the way, are we done here

Her: Aibo she’s your wife, wait how, when, what

Me: Are we done?

Him: “Are we?”... she just looked so shocked ngeke phela there’s a long line behind us now because of this girl being star struck

Me: Let’s go and order somewhere else It’s fine people want to order and we are causing problems look syabukwa

Him: But we are craving for MacD, sorry sis can we have your manager

Me: Hha a Syandisizwesihle you’re making it worse

Him: “Shh we might end up eating for free” ...the manager just appeared

Manager: Is there a problem, Wendy wenza kancane buka u line

Syandisizwe: You're the manager

Manager: Yes is there a problem sir

Him: "Yes seems like your waiter is star struck"...I chuckled, the girl have mixed emotions now angazi noma usa shocked yini but she can't believe it, there's hurt khona la poor thing

Me: "I think she needs water and take it easy maybe she's tired"...I said that laughing wemaa

Manager: I'm so sorry sir this has never happened let me take your order myself

Him: Thank you, can we have 2 chicken foldovers with no spice and 2 cranberry juice

Manager: I'm sorry we don't have cranberry juice

Me: See I told you

Him: And how is that possible

Manager: Uhm let me ask them to get it for you at least

Him: Please, my wife can't drink anything else she have ulcers

Manager: "I understand we'll get it for you" ...Syandisizwe took out his black card

Manager: Don't worry it's on us since we gave you a problem

Him: "If you insist" ...ngaphela insini jesu weee isile lendoda

Me: Which means those people behind us will get free meals since they've been waiting just because of the waiter being star struck

Manager: Uhm that impossible Mam we can't baningi

Him: Don't worry Mumu I'll pay for all of them

Manager: Sir there's no need really, I will just apologise

Me: Ookay, everyone your orders are already paid for thanks to my husband enjoy your day

Him: “Aibo Ziyane I was joking” ...everyone was cheering they looked happy

Me: Too late or if you can't I will with your card

Him: It's yours and I can't let you do that, we'll be bankrupt soon I'm telling you

Me: “Pay than” ...we got our slip and went to the table to wait the manager closed the door and people ordered, our food came with woolies cranberry juice I just laughed

Him: So thina we are eating for free and we are paying for strangers

Me: You are paying I'm not paying

Him: “No my love from now on it's 'We' there's no 'I', we're a team” ...to be honest this touched my heart

Me: “And it's not even easy to get out unnoticed” ...I looked at him and he laughed, they gave us our food and we



asked to go sit just around the corner they'll tell us when people are done ordering we just sat in the kids corner senzela the manager cause I can see she wasn't happy about us going outside she thinks we'll leave without paying lol, we finished eating and we went inside people were clapping for us taking pictures lord we were like Jay-Z and Beyonce eSouth Africa whooo, we paid R2 700 not bad kusho ubaba wakhona mcm, he grabbed me by the waist and we left, people were whistling ngathi he asked me to be his woman ngavuma lol, it was 16:00 already we went home

Me: I think I should have an Instagram account now and also Twitter I really need to see peoples posts about us

Him: It's up to you Mumu as long as you won't cry to ukuthi they are lashing out on you

Me: Naaa I won't and I will try not to post everything I don't wanna be seen as an Insta baddie cause I'll be called a Gold digger nje

Him: The fact that you can't be free and live your life because of me worries me, how about I have people protect you

Me: As in like body guards?

Him: Not exactly but yeah

Me: "Yes exactly, no no no hawu idrama engaka I can take care of myself kahle nje"... we arrived at the house

Me: Home sweet home

Him: If only we have Munchkins to come back to

Me: Uhm how many kids will you like to have

Him: 5

Me: Wiybo

Him: I'm joking as long as I have my own blood to leave behind I'm sorted, and you?

Me: I would like to have 1 daughter to spoil

Him: "But I also want a boy Mumu"... his face nkosiyami I just laughed

Me: “I hear you, stop it with that face of yours, you look ridiculous old man”... he ran after me

Me: “Ahhh I was joking”...I ran to the TV room, he catches me and throw me to the couch and tickles me

Me: “Ahhh ngizozichamela”...he was also laughing his eyes were now small nkosiyami he seems so happy

Him: Say I’m sorry my handsome husband

Me: “Never ke I won’t lie like that”... hawema he continues

Me: :Okay okay, sorry my handsome only husband”...he let me go but he doesn’t get up on top of me

Him: “Never call me old tuu, I’m too handsome for that maybe if I have grandchildren ke you can”...he said that getting close to my face, jesu he smells so nice and and...

Him: “open your eyes”...I opened them I didn’t even realise ukuthi sengwavalile

Him: "Can I kiss you"...angiphendukanga yini ismungulu

Him: "Breath first"...didn't even realise ukuthi I'm holding my breath..."good now can I?"

Me: "Yeah... I mean no... eash I meant yes but"...he just kissed me, lord his lips were wet and soft, I felt like ngisezulwini ahhh I went with his flow, damn I'm horny now, I pushed him

Him: What, you not enjoying?

Me: Uhm... no no it's not that

Him: "Should I stop here?"...damn he says that with his small sexy eyes ngathi awasekamereni and his bold voice jesu islingo I can't be falling for all this

Me: "Uhm I think it's the best thing to do"... I said that trying to get up but he push me back

Him: Are you sure

Me: "Uhm yeah"...trust my voice to be high when I'm lying or avoiding something

Him: But your body and says otherwise  
Mumu

Me: Please make this easy for me, let me go  
and take a shower tomorrow is another day  
ne

Him: Okay fine... he let me go I half ran  
upstairs and went straight to my room I  
hear him laughing mcm, I took off my  
clothes and took a shower lord Jesus can't  
believe what just happened I need to pray  
cause wawu ku refu I think I'm falling for my  
husband hard and I don't like that, I can feel  
it, it won't end well and ngoba iminake I  
always ignore my gut feelings. I got out...

Syandisizwe's Pov

See the thing is I don't want to force her to  
do what she's not ready for but I need her  
so bad, Mr here haven't eaten for months  
now and my woman is living with me under  
the same room, but the fact that her body  
wanted me so bad no I think I should pay  
her a visit to see if she really don't need my

services. I went upstairs straight to her room I knocked 2 time but she didn't answer so I opened than wala she just dropped the towel mind you she's naked and wet damn I just got hard seeing her shaves stadium, take me now, she quickly grabbed the towel

Her: Syandisizwesihle ufunani la there's a thing called knocking

Me: I knocked I swear

Her: I was showering as you can see, what do you want

Me: "I want you Mumu I want you, right now right here"... I said that getting close to her and she was going backwards up until she felt a bench and sat down on it,

Me: "I told you what I want"... she was mumbling struggling to speak, I went close to her face

Me: "My love open your eyes"...she did, she looked so sexy and she was now pink

Me: Can I?...She nodded quickly, I kissed her slowly and gently, she was getting hot

cause she let go of the towel, I picked her up and took her to the bedroom and put her in the bed while still kissing now she was changing the gear and being fast

Me: Hey hey, calm down, are you sure you want this?

Her: I think I'm falling for you

Me: Good, as you should and don't look like it's a wrong thing, I will never let you go and I will die for us so stop worrying and let me be in charge hey

Her: Okay... I kissed her slowly and she followed my flow, I kissed her neck as she gave me the access while gently rubbing her boobs damn they soft and they fit in my hand perfectly, I grabbed the other one as I go back to her mouth, she softly moans damn that shoot straight to Mr down there, I went back to her neck and lowered my hand down to her punani and rubbed her clit gently she was moaning like I was already inside and her moans are just the best right now, I kissed her down to her stomach and inside her thighs, she's fresh

no lies and I stopped and looked at her  
punani she tried closing her thighs

Him: "Don't, I'm enjoying the view" ...her  
eyes were red and small, I kissed her mouth  
while opening her thighs and rubbing her  
clit, I started slow and I raised my pace she  
couldn't scream properly as I had her in my  
mouth but I decided to leave her mouth I  
want to hear her moan, she was grabbing  
the bed cover and it seems like she was  
about to cum I went faster and faster until  
she came with the loudest scream that got  
me even harder, I opened her pussy walls  
and licked her clean, I looked at her she was  
finished but I'm not. I began to lick her clit  
slowly and she grabbed my head towards it,  
I fingered her while eating the cake, she  
was screaming her lungs out calling me  
baby mmh I raised my pace, she was about  
to cum again I fingered her fast she was  
grabbing my arms tightly and she cums  
while screaming my name damn that sexy



Me: "Open your eyes"...she slowly did and looked at me...:I love you and I mean it"...I stood, fixed myself, kissed her forehead

Me: "Goodnight my love"...and I left to my room and I took a cold shower for about an hour cause Mr here was refusing to calm down

### Ziyane's Pov

Tf is this man doing to me, I was still laying there naked thinking he's joking he's coming back 30 minutes yaphela lutho ohh koda thixo ungenzani lomlisa, I went to take another shower and went to the bedroom naked thinking ngizomfica dololo mcm I wear my CK thong, tied my hair, brushed my teeth and went to bed, took my phone the time was 20:30, I checked my WhatsApp and so many messages from the Madams I just video called them both

Me: "Ladies mantombazane yini kufe bani"...jeez they're talking at the same time

Me: Wait imani calm down and one at a time

FiFi: No Choyimi where were you, I've been trying you, did you see the tabloids you and your husband are everyone's favourite couple

Akhona: People like you, you have fans Madam and what you did to the poor people at MacD was so nice they can't stop thanking you and reposting your pictures with your hubs

Me: "I thought so, let me check the pictures"...I posed the video and went on Google as I was about to type Mr Walton ayke our picture eating in the kids area laughing was the first one in the discover page and the headline was "May God Bless Mr and Mrs Walton" and when I scrolled down there was another one where he was holding my hand the headline was, "It's official, the young girl is his wife" wow I don't want to read

FiFi: Mngani usakhona

Me: Yes Choymi bengisabuka lapha

Akhona: Ubonile ke, people are praising you guys

Me: Yes but I don't like it angazi it's seems like I paid for those people kanti Syandisizwe was the one who paid

FiFi: Aibo it says here you are the one who was fighting for them and you paid and that seems like your husband's words darling

Me: Lord ay this is too much

FiFi: Mina mngani any decision you take ima support you uyazi

Akhona: Same here, I found friends as well as sisters to you guys I want you to know that anything happens I'm on your side I'll support you

Me: Ncooh I love you guys

FiFi: Always

Akhona: Always

Me: Imanike I have news

FiFi: Woza nazo

Akhona: Silalele

Me: Ayke Syandisizwe sucked me

FiFi: Wait wait mngani phi? pha?...we  
laughed sino Akhona

Akhona: Nkosiyami FiFi obviously

Me: Yes my friend kwi punani yami and it  
was magic I'm telling you I was screaming,  
grabbing iyuu

FiFi: Ahhh choymi ncooh

Akhona: Uyjabula sbwl

Me: Ay thula wena ngoba after I cummed  
he stoop up, fixed himself, kissed my  
forehead and said "I love you and I mean it"  
and he left me just like that

Akhona: "Unamangake"...they both laughed

Me: Mxm nihlekani

FiFi: No mngani the fact that he left you like  
inkukhu echuthiwe ngine sure ubumise  
amadolo

Me: "I'm telling you, I stayed like that i 30  
minutes yonke thinking he's coming back

mhlampe nensilane to whip me like in the  
50 Shades, lutho mtakamu”...they were  
laughing me uAkhona usephuma  
nezinyembezi mxm

Me: Nina nyahleka koda, at least I came  
twice and to think of it I think I wasn't ready  
to see his dick, I feel like mhla ngalibona  
ngizoquleka

FiFi: “Koda mngani ungenzani waze  
wangiqeda”...she continues laughing

Me: Ngizolivalake lolu ucingo benisineka  
into engapheli

Akhona: No Madam I'm sorry shame don't  
drop the call ukuthi I didn't expect that  
bengithi uzothi ukunyomfile

FiFi: Same here

Me: Kephi khona but I'm glad he didn't  
ngoba mhlampe ngyazisola manje

Akhona: “Aibo why he's your husband  
nje”...agh I forgot that she doesn't know the  
truth and it's too early to spill the beans  
now but eventually I'll tell her

Me: I know, ukuthi we never went all the way

Akhona: Aibo njainy, or are you the “No sex until marriage type”

Me: Naaa I’m not a virgin

Akhona: So why haven’t you gave the poor man

FiFi: It’s a story for another day Madam

Me: Yeah let me sleep ngyavuka ksasa

FiFi: Same here ey, but at least now sesingena u8 to 8

Akhona: whooo so many hours

Me: Ay ngeke choymi

FiFi: It is what it is guys

Me: And Akhona, I so wanted to ask you this hope I’m not out of line

Akhona: That, what am I doing?

Me: Yes Madam

Akhona: Nothing but I have a Diploma in Journalism and I want to carry on studying it

FiFi: Whoo nice choice

Me: “Yes very nice Miss Ntatheli” ...she laughed...”so when are you going back”

Akhona: I wanted to start my degree this year at DUT but I was late to apply

FiFi: Aibo there’s nothing impossible with the Waltons sis

Akhona: That the thing

Me: You didn’t tell Lizo did you

Akhona: Yes he doesn’t know cause he doesn’t want me to

Me: Aibooo aibo

FiFi: That’s bullshit

Akhona: I’m telling you, uthi what about the kids

Me: That’s just selfish nje period

Akhona: I know but I’ll have to talk to him again

FiFi: Nanokuthi he hasn’t paid anything for you, you guys are not married so he doesn’t have a say

Me: Yes he can't make you a housewife nje

Akhona: Ey mcm

Me: Talk to him for the last time and take your own decision we are here for you ne

Akhon: Thank you guys

FiFi: Don't worry, no guys ishayile

Goodnightin bo Madam

Me: Goodnight Sthandwa love youuu

Akhona: "Love you too night night"...I dropped the call and set my alarm and slept while thinking about the Akhona issue wiybo uLizo is being selfish hawu and yena he works mxm I will talk to his brother

My alarm rang and I switched it off and slept, I heard someone calling my name shame me I woke up

Me: "Eash I thought I was dreaming, what time is it"...he was already dressed in Grey suit with no tie

Him: It's 7

Me: Shit... I stoop up fast and ran to the closet he followed me and pinned me to the



wall jeez he made me touch his dick and it's so hard like istini aibo

Him: "It's your fault" ...yep he's correct I'm on my thong only, he rubbed my left boob damn I moaned

Me: Ah no...

Him: You want it don't you

Me: Yes please

Him: Yes please what

Me: "I want you inside of me" ...he kissed me hard

Him: "Go take a shower or else you'll make me late hurry" ...I half ran to the shower and he spanked me rhaaa. I showered for 10min to be exact and wore my matching navy CK undies and green denim above knee skirt with a plain white polo tshirt and a green matching denim Jacket with white air force and white Nike socks showing took my old white cotton bag and put my things inside as well as my phone and when I checked the time it was 07:35 shit, I left my hair lose

and ran downstairs vele I didn't take off my ring

Me: Here, I'm so sorry

Him: Don't worry

Me: Have you eaten

Him: "No, I had coffee we'll grab something on the way" ...he looked at me and ran upstairs and came back with that green small stone necklace ahh it matches my outfit

Him: Please don't take this off Ziyane please no matter what even if you bath ne

Me: Uhm alright no problem, let's go he took the i8 keys okay he knows me now

Him: Only because we are late

Me: Mcm you read minds now

Him: I know you, just lock and set the alarm you'll find me at the front

Me: "Alright" ...I did just that, and we left, he was fast jeez I didn't know this side of him aibo he was overtaking almost every

car we passed by McDonald's drive through  
and got breakfast

Me: Yazi I want to have a spinning place and  
have a crew of my own in the later stage  
though

Him: As long you won't be spinning  
anything for you

Me: Really

Him: Yes you're writing your learners Friday

Me: Yes thank you, thank you, thank you

Him: And why are you thanking me

Me: "Because you agreed"...he chuckles, he  
drove me to campus and we arrived, he  
brushes my thighs

Me: You enjoy teasing me hhe

Him: "Yes my love, come give me a kiss"...I  
kissed him..."everyone can see your thighs  
baby"...he said that going up to my punani  
and he rubbed my clit on top of my thong

Me: Syandisizwe...I was breathing so high

Him: Yes

Me: We are in the parking someone can show up

Him: "The windows are deemed love"...he moved my thong on the side and inserted his finger

Me: Ah babe no...

Him: "I love you Ziyane"...he says..."and you're mine only you hear me"

Me: "Yes, yes"...I was about to cum and he stopped and fixed my skirt

Him: "Come let's go"...haaa tf is he kidding me right now, he opened the door for me ngaphuma, my face was red now

Him: Don't be angry your time will come, he's all yours

Me: Mcm...he closed the door and held me on my waist and kissed my forehead

Him: Have a great day my wife

Me: How will it be great usungisukelile

Him: Send me your time table ne

Me: Okay

Him: "Now Ziyane"...I took out my phone and did and I showed her

Me: Happy

Him: "Yes now go"...I left and he came running to me

Me: Oh eash my food thanks hey

Him: Give me a kiss since I ran all the way

Me: Ay we are in front...he just grabbed me and kissed me lord this man

Him: Byeeee...he half ran back and speeds out and the pipe baba ay, I went to class other students looking at me I didn't mind them, I just kept on walking and had a flash and got weak and this gay guy helped me to sit down

Me: Thank you

Him: "No problem, just eat to avoid fainting"...I looked at my food and opened it and ate, coffee was already cold so I drank water that I had in my bag, he left me eating just than I hear a scream shit I ran towards there, there was blood all over I

almost vomited agh and it was all over that  
gay guy seems like the guy that was in a  
leader fell cause his head is open by looking  
at it I had a flash and it was this scene I got  
dizzy again and it was light out for me

### Syandisizwe's Pov

I was called from Ziyane's school they said  
she fainted I had to leave the meeting

Me: "I'm sorry I need to be excused my wife  
is not feeling well"...I ran out straight to the  
parking, good thing I have this car, I speed  
there, I arrived and went through the  
passage that she always goes to and what I  
saw there made me scared because I don't  
know what happened and where's my wife,  
I asked from this man in a suit in the scene

Me: Sorry I was called that my wife Ziyane  
Wilton fainted where can I find her

Him: "Oh Mr Walton, come with me"...we  
went to this other room across and there  
she was, sitting in the bed

Me: "My love"...she ran to my hands..."hey hey I'm here are you alright"

Her: Yes I fainted but I'm feeling alright

Me: Why didn't you eat

Her: I was eating when that man fell and I saw his head open and it was light out for me

Me: "Alright where's your bag let's go"...I took it from the bed and we went out

Her: But I still have to attend

Me: "It's not serious come"...we went to the car, open a door for her

Her: Babe wait I need to get something back there

Me: What is it I'll get it for you Ziyane ngena emotweni

Her: "Never mind let's go"...I closed the door and went to my side and drove off to my hospital she was sleeping when we get there, I carried her she opened her eyes

Her: Where are we

Me: “Shh sleep”...she holds me tight like a baby I passed reception to the family room, I tried putting her on the bed but she was holding me tight, Kuhle came

Kuhle: What happened

Me: She fainted but she’s conscious now just sleeping, my love

Her: Hha a don’t leave me

Me: No I’m not leaving you, wake up we are at the hospital...she woke up and I put her on the bed

Her: Doctor Kuhle

Kuhle: “Mrs Wilton, what wrong”...she explained to him what happened and I’m busy here thinking about this, no I was wrong to tell Akhisu to stop following her just because she is leaving with me now, I guess whether she like it or not I should assign someone from the agency to be her bodyguard

Kuhle: Brother can I speak to you for a second



Me: Sure, I'm coming my love"...we went to his office

Him: I think now it's the best time to inject her with the tracker what do you think

Me: "Do it brother"...he pat me

Him: Don't worry she's fine, I'm guessing it was a trauma

Me: I hope so, I was thinking of finding her a bodyguard

Him: Ah brother don't you think that'll be too much for her maybe

Me: Ey bafo I don't know what I'll do if something would happen to her I'm even thinking about quitting the secret business but I won't do it don't worry I guess I'm just scared that's all

Him: I get you bafo, just know I'm on your side mina, as I've always been but there's something worrying me azi

Me: What is it

Him: You are whipped, right now everyone can see that and she's closer to you now, what if she finds out what we did

Me: She'll never find out

Him: Ay if you say so bafo

Me: I know what I'm doing, let's do this ke, inject her so we'll go

Him: "Sure, I'll follow you now"...I went back to her she was looking at the space

Me: Wife

Her: Heyyy are we going now

Me: "Nope Kuhle said we should wait for him"...Kuhle came just than

Kuhle: Wifey, let me inject you with something to keep you calm and you should rest ne

Her: Uhm alright, so Doc what do you think I have, is it the kidney?

Kuhle: "No, It was just a trauma, you'll be alright you just need to rest, they you go"...he injected her and she didn't even flinch mmh strong woman I have

Kuhle: Done, take it easy my wife we don't want to lose you okay

Her: "Don't worry I'm too strong with some hulk's kidney inside of me I have 9 lifes like a cat" ...Kuhle looked at me

Me: Yes my love, let's go so you'll get some rest

Kuhle: Okay go well, and good luck on your learners test hey, see you guys Sunday

Me: Sure bafo

Her: "Bye Doc Hubs Kuhle"...I just chuckled and we left to my office since I've got some work to finish

Me: My love

Her: Mmh

Me: We'll go to the office you'll sleep on the couch I'll finish some work fast than we'll go home ne

Her: Why don't you leave me at home and go back to work it's still very early after all

Me: Nope I'm not leaving you

Her: “Okay than”...I drove to the company and we went up using the stairs I could see she was tired

Me: Come let me carry you

Her: “Naaa don’t worry”...we arrived at the office and Lily was there

Me: Lily are you looking for something?

Ziyane: “Daaa you”...she said that lower but I heard her

Lily: Naaa I was just cleaning your table

Me: “Thank you than you can leave now”...Ziyane just lay on the couch, I took off my blazer jacket and put it over her

Me: “Sleep my love, I’ll get you Donuts at the Canteen ne”...she didn’t answer me, she’s already sleeping, I went to the Canteen and bought some donuts and coffee for me and sparkling water and small cranberry juice for her and went back, her phone was ringing I took it, it was an unsaved number I answered

Me: Yes

A lady: Iheee ukipitile shukuthi eThekwini  
uZama

Me: Can I help you

The Lady: Can you help me ubani wena?

Me: Who are you asking me who am I?

Her: I'm Zama's aunt uphi lowo

Me: Oh she's asleep for now can I take a  
message maybe

Her: Iheee ay ikipitile impela lengane  
eyahamba iyofunda ayikaze ibuye izobheka  
kubo, ungitshелеle yenake ukuthi uFistos  
usesishiyile and ubengena mshwalence  
uyadingeka lowo la ekhaya sizohlanganisa

Me: "Alright I'll pass the message"... I then  
dropped the call and looked at my wife  
she's sleeping so peaceful and this is going  
to worry her I took my phone and called  
Akhisu

Me: Akhisu

Him: Bhoza yami

Me: Please find me your best lady in the  
agency to be my wife's body guard seems

like she's going home and it's not a good thing and her fainting spells are starting again

Akhisu: Sure Bhoza yami on top of it, how many trackers does she have

Me: 2 for now

Akhisu: Alright Bhoza

Me: Sure...I dropped the call and did my work 2hrs later, it was now 12:40 I decided to wake her up

Me: Love... I shook her

Her: I'm awake leave me alone

Me: I'm never leaving you, so wake up so you'll have something to eat

Her: How long have I been sleeping kanti

Me: Not long, I got you donuts

Her: I don't eat so much sugar

Me: Why, you've watching your tiny waist

Her: Naa, It doesn't go well with ulcers

Me: "You know what let me Google everything a person with ulcers don't eat

now"...she chuckles showing those dimples that drove me crazy the very first time I saw her I just looked at her

Her: What, is my hair messy

Me: "Your hair looks natural and perfect, I enjoy looking at my wife, and I'm 100% sure that's not a crime"...she laughs, no I'm really whipped

Me: "Come sit here and help me"...I pat my thigh

Her: "Nope, suka wena I wanna sit on your chair like I'm the boss"...I laughed

Me: "Vele you're the Boss"...she sat on my chair and she was so tiny in it as it is big, just than Lizo budged in

Lizo: Yesss

Ziyane: "If I didn't know better I'd say you're a gangster"...we laughed at that wow

Lizo: "Harue your wife please"...I just raised my hands

Ziyane: Ngyadlala wena my third husband

Me: I'm the only husband you have and besides you don't want to mess with Akhona

Lizo: Yeses that one, you'll think she's quite up until you piss her off ay

Me: We chose them, I have the same problem here

Lizo: "Aibo yes I heard Lily talking about your wife marking her territory here"...he laughed alone and I can see Ziyane trying to stop him from talking cause she saw how pissed I was that day

Me: What really brings you here

Lizo: Eash, we have a problem and it's needs you personally to attend it, I've emailed you everything

Me: Okay I'll look at it

Lizo: Sharp my brother, Madam

Ziyane: Ay ay only the girls call me that not you

Lizo: "Alright Mesis Walton"...we laughed, he left



Me: Let's just go home so we'll cook together, I'm craving for home cooked meal

Her: Yesss I have something in mind, are you done here

Me: "Yes, let me pack" ...I packed my things and she also took her bag and my blazer jacket

Me: "Let me carry your bag" ...I took it and we left, I put the things in the boot and off we go

Her: Can we pass by the mall, I need to buy few things to cook with, remember I left my mini grocery in Akhona's car the other day

Me: "No problem" ...we arrived at the mall and head to woolies my phone rang I excused myself and she carried on pushing the trolley

Ziyane's Pov

As I was walking looking for macaroni this white guy was on his phone and he came straight to me bumping me with his trolley

Me: “Ouch, ouch”...he came to me and kneeled and try to rub where he hit me which was on my knee

Him: I’m so sorry Miss I’m really sorry

Syandisizwe: Mrs, what happening here, My love are you alright

Me: Yes, we bumped each other with the trolleys and mine hit me back in my knee

The guy: “I’m really sorry it’s my fault I was concentrating on my phone”...lesdomu

Me: “It’s fine, let’s go”...we carried on, the main reason I wanted us to leave there it’s that, that guy was looking me straight emehlweni like dude don’t you see this hunk besides me he means business you better leave kungaze kusimbakale

Syandisizwe: Ziyane you’re alright, you don’t want to sit down a bit so I can stretch it

Me: “Naa it’s fine, I’m alright let’s go and pay”...he took the trolley

Me: I’m paying

Him: “Naaa I’ll pay since I have the trolley”...mind you we are at the till now

Me: Who’s gonna use that food, it’s me I’m the one cooking so I’ll pay for my things

Him: “You’re cooking for me so I’ll pay”...we both took out the black cards and gave it to the cashier people were now looking at us

Cashier: The head shall pay Miss

Him: Thank you, worse I’m the husband

Me: “Which means you are a big head”...I laughed he spanked my butt ahh this man, he paid and we left

Him: When are you gonna do something with your hair

Me: What, you don’t like it natural

Him: No I didn’t say that

Me: So what are you saying

Him: I’m only asking that why don’t you like doing your hair like every girl

Me: What, the weaves

Him: Yes

Me: Naaa I like it natural

Him: “Alright no problem with that cause you’re beautiful just like this”...we got to the car and he went to pay for the ticket and this guy from woolies came just as I was about to close the door

Him: Hey, is your knee okay

Me: Yes thank you

Him: Again I’m so sorry...

Me: Ziyane

Him: “I’m sorry Ziyane if it’s needs to be attended by a doctor here’s my card please call me”...I took it cause I want him to leave before Syandisizwe comes

Me: Don’t worry bye now

Him: “You’re probably the most beautiful girl I’ve ever seen in my whole life I swear”...ookay usuyayibaxake manje

Me: Thank you, I closed the door and he left to this Black SUV Bugatti across us yerrr the pipe man the pipe ay, Syandisizwe came

Me: That took long

Him: I'm sorry I was on a call we shall go now

I played FKJ music via Bluetooth and I rested my head back cause Syandisizwe was driving slowly. We arrived at the house we put the grocery at the counter and I went to my room, wore grey shorts and white vest with Adidas flops and went downstairs Syandisizwe was not there, I started by boiling the macaroni, took out peppers and onion than Syandisizwe came downstairs wearing black and white Adidas shorts and white plain tshirt and White Raw flops he slowly came to me

Me: Ayke I know those eyes don't I'm cooking and I'm never letting you tease me

Him: But you tease me first, like now, where's your bra, your nipples are visible

Me: Shame askies but I'm in my house and I don't like wearing a bra when I'm in my space I like to be free

Him: "Alright than" ...he spanked my butt and went to sit across on a high chair

Me: You said you'll help me

Him: Did I

Me: Yes you did cause you said you feel like eating home cooked food

Him: "Let me go and check what is the problem Lizo was talking about"...he got up and ran off to his study lelikhanda elikhulu kwamele agunde futhi manje

I continued with my pots and finished and set the table, still he was in his study, I went to knock

Him: "Come in"...I opened the door

Me: The food is ready come let's go and eat

Him: "Come here first"...he made me sit on his lap and he took out my left boob and rubbed the nipple

Me: Mmh...he continued and did the same to the other one mh this feels good, my undies were already wet and he gave me a wet kiss I could smell whiskey looks like he's been drinking cause it was a hungry kiss

Him: I want you Mumu but now it's not the right time

Me: Yes you're right, now let's go and eat shall we, he carried me to the dining room, I blessed the food and we ate

Him: Mmh this is delicious Mumu thanks hey

Me: Pleasure

Him: Is there more

Me: Yes want me to add for you

Him: "No no, I will carry it to work tomorrow thanks my love"...we ate and finished, he washed the dishes and I wiped them

Him: "Come with me I have something to tell you"...I followed him to the TV room, he looked serious now like the first time I served him at The Pearls

Him: Your aunt called earlier you were sleeping and I answered your phone

Me: Oh she have my number how nice, did she say what she want

Him: Yes, she said that Fistos past away and they want you to come so you'll also contribute to the funeral

Me: Oh

Him: Who's Fistos?

Me: My uncle, he was an alcoholic it was long overdue

Him: "Please don't say that"...I just looked at him

Me: It's fine I will go there early and I'll contribute

Him: It's fine I'll pay for everything but we have 2 problems, 1, I have to be in Russia Friday but for only 2 days than I'll come back for you and 2, your family doesn't know you're married and it's time to let them know, it's either you tell them or I will introduce myself

Me: I'll see how is the fire home

Him: Good and one more thing you have to bring someone with cause I don't like the way your aunt was talking about you



Me: Mcm don't worry about me but I will take FiFi it's fine

Him: Yes FiFi will be there obviously but someone else I trust and don't worry she's a woman

Me: Ay Syandisizwesihle you mean a bodyguard right

Him: Uhm kinda but she'll dress like a normal person don't worry she won't draw any attention, besides you need a driver

Me: Hha a but Akhona can drive babe

Him: Not a long way or you want me to send you with Akhisu

Me: Hha a yabonake mcm

Him: Her or Him or you not going ke

Me: I will gladly stay emzini wami

Him: Okay that's not an option

Me: Fine I'll take that woman, hope she can smile

Him: Don't worry, how do you feel?

Me: I'm okay, I knew alcohol will be the death of him

Him: Okay than, you should call back your aunt so you'll find out when is the funeral and organize with the lecture to learn online ne and also ask Akhona she can help you with anything cause I'm about to be busy too and don't forget your learners test Friday afternoon

Me: Stop worrying yourself, I can do all this myself, be busy wena, mina I'll take this Thursday and Friday off from school since we're not doing anything and I'll do everything I need to do ne

Him: Alright Sthandwa and don't hesitate to call me if there's something wrong I'll leave everything and come back but if you need anything just call any of my brothers

Me: Alright, you're leaving Friday afternoon or in the morning

Him: In the morning my love I'm sorry I won't be here to congratulate you

Me: Naa it's only a learners you'll be here to congratulate me when I get my license

Him: Definitely

Me: Uhm I will go take a shower call FiFi and Akhona to let them know than I'll sleep

Him: Alright I have some work to do I'll be in my study if you need me

Me: Alright...I went upstairs, took a quick shower wore my short night dress with nothing under and sat on the couch for an hour before I took my phone and video called both of them

Me: Bo Madam

FiFi: Hey Choymi uright eash man Akhisu just told me what happened and he doesn't want to drive me to your house

Me: No I'm fine mngani khululeka

Akhona: Aibo what happened imina ngedwa engingazi

Me: Eash Madam my uncle past away he was an alcoholic so don't worry about it I'm

not that sad he was the one who kicked me  
out of my Grandmother's house

Akhona: Ewu Madam askies nkosiyami,  
what we can do to help

Me: Just come with me to eMsinga please

FiFi: Ufihlwa nini mngani since mina  
ngisebenza ngama week days mhlampe  
ngingenza ngomncwaba

Akhona: And I can come with you shuthi  
mina

Me: Angazi azi I'll have to call home to find  
out and vele we have some woman who's a  
guard to drive us apparently

Akhona: Aibo they also assigned someone  
for you too

Me: Nawe yini you have your own

Akhona: Ngyaktshela nje

FiFi: Ihee oMadam banama bodyguards  
inkosimpela

Me: Mcm mina after this funeral thing ay  
ngyabonga bandla uzombuyisela la  
amthathe khona shame

Akhona: Yours is also a woman

Me: Yep but I haven't seen her

Akhona: "Same here aibo laba banesikhwele ngaleyondlela yini why women not hunks"...we laughed

Me: Ey ngoba kuhlekwa noma kufiwe, ay bo Madam ngizonazisake ukuthi kufihlwa nini so mina nawe Akhona sizohlela kusa early ukuthi sihamba nini

Akhona: Alright Mama

FiFi: Alright mngani

Me: Ay thulanike phela ngoba bathe I should contribute

FiFi: Why cause phela uyingane bathi uyithathaphi imali

Me: Uthi ngyazi

Akhona: Aibona what did your husband say

Me: He said he'll pay for everything I shouldn't worry, like I'll let him burry someone who kicked me out of the house I grew up in, worse he didn't even know him, udlala ukushiswa imali

FiFi: Koda uyasiza nje mngani

Akhona: Why don't you let him pay le share ekuthiwa i contribute ke kphela

Me: No I'll pay ngaleli khadi anginike lona vele

FiFi: Oh okay kuncono ke, ay isiyolokhane ithintene webu Madam, I'm waking up early tomorrow cela ukunishiya, Goodnightin' Love youuu

Me: "Night Choymi nathi syakthanda"...she dropped

Akhona: Tomorrow are you going to campus

Me: No

Akhona: Alright ke, I'll drop the kids at school and come to you so we'll see what we should do for a way forward

Me: Alright thanks Madam ne

Akhona: No problem, Goodnight, ulale kahle, love you kisses

Me: "Thanks Madam ulale kahle nawe"... I than dropped the call, I decided to call my

aunt tomorrow morning instead and I guess  
I fell asleep on the couch

### Syandisizwe's Pov

After Akhisu called me and told me he got some very good agents to go with them I was happy he said he'll bring them in the morning, one for Akhona and the other one for Mumu, I finished my work and went to tell Mumu to expect them tomorrow but I knocked she didn't answer so I got in and she was laying on the Green fluffy couch so peacefully wearing a white short night dress, holding a green writing pad and a pan, her afro was all over, I took a picture of the whole thing and it looked nice, I carried her to bed and she opened her eyes

Her: "Please don't leave me alone please" ...she said that in a very sleepy voice

Me: Shh sleep I'm not gonna leave you

Her: Promise me

Me: "I promise, now go back to sleep" ...I draw patterns on her back and she

eventually fell asleep and I went to my room I took a shower and wore my long pants and short sleeve pjs and took a throw went back to her room and got on top of the cover and cover myself with the throw and slept

### Ziyane's Pov

Ayke I wake up to go to pee and boom nansi indoda eceleni kwami, ay I went to pee and went back, he was holding a throw like he was cold I went to the closet and took a dovey blanket for another bedding and covered him and I took my phone and checked the time it was 5am I decided to wake up took a shower and wore Black and white Adidas track suits and my flops and let my afro loose these days I'm lazy to attend my hair I need to go to the salon and treat them before I leave to eMsinga. I went downstairs and made English breakfast for Syandisizwe but I made enough since Akhona is coming early and Muesli with yogurt for myself and I dished yesterday's



left over on a Tupperware lunch box and put it in the table and went upstairs to call him he wasn't in the bed but I heard the shower so I went to fetch him his toiletries and his blue suit with white shirt I've noticed he's not a fan of ties and belts, I put his clothes on the bed and just as I was going out he came out drying his hair with the towel, he looked sexy as he was wet

Me: You should get a cut

Him: I agree with you

Me: "Okay than dress so you'll come for breakfast before it gets cold"...he dropped the towel on his waist and what I'm seeing with my own eyes

Me: Why

Him: You said I should dress so I can quickly get breakfast nje

Me: Mcm

Him: What you don't like what you see

Me: "Naa byee you'll find me downstairs ne"...I went downstairs and ate my muesli

and he also came and ate fast his breakfast and went to brush his teeth, Akhisu entered with 2 tall ladies following him, one white the other one is African Americanish I'm not sure, they are wearing black suits with white tshirts with glasses, angazike ngoba sebesendlini

Akhisu: We Akhisu

Him: "Boss lady"...I saw the ladies behind shocked mcm

Me: Why should you barge in my house like that awusho

Him: "Eash Boss lady hhari but I told you my problem with knocking"...Syandisizwe came down

Syandisizwe: Akhisu

Him: Bhoza yami as requested

Syandisizwe: Thank you, my love sorry I didn't tell your bodyguards are coming today

Me: Syandisizwesihle we didn't agree on BODYGUARDS

Him: Oh sorry babe the 1 is for you and 1 is for Akhona, Lizo wanted her to have one also

Me: Ohh

Him: Yes I'm taking Akhisu with me from now on, you choose between the two which one will be yours and she'll be your driver

Me: But Syandisizwe

Him: "Bye my love"...he kissed my forehead and left, shit he forgot his lunch box I ran after him

Me: You forgot your lunch

Him: "Yesterday's left overs"...he said that with a wild smile

Me: Yes, you'll get the fork at the Canteen ke and something to drink

Him: Alright thanks love

Me: Aibo nina you didn't even introduce the ladies, I don't know their names

Him: Hha a Mumu I'm late I called a shareholders meeting ask them their names

Me: "Ah alright bye"...he closed the door and they left, I went back inside

Me: Uhm hello, I'm Ziyane since they didn't introduce us

The White one: Don't worry we know everything there is to know about you now, they gave us your file and Miss Akhona's

Me: Ohh

Lady: Yes and I'm Storm and this is Candies we'll be your guards it's up to you who takes who

Me: I will take you Storm if you're okay with that

Storm: No problem which means Candies will take Miss Akhona, where is she if I may ask

Me: She'll be here any minute from now, can I get you something to drink or eat

Storm: "No we are alright we had breakfast just water please"...I took out two bottles of water from the fridge and gave them

Me: "Make yourself feel at home I'm just gonna make a phone call quickly"...I left and went upstairs, iyuu that Candies one haven't said a word she looks serious ay uMadam unebhadi shame, I took a long breath and dialled my aunts number since I know it by heart because I usually called her every time when my uncle will come back late very drunk and kick me out and I'll sleep in the veranda, anyways I called her it rang 2 times and she picked it up

Her: Yey wena imali iyadingeka ukuphi

Me: Yebo ngyaphila nami aunt

Her: Ohh you have time to play

Me: When is the funeral

Her: Aibo you think you'll arrive on the day of the funeral yin pho

Me: Cha ngyeza, unini umncwabo

Her: Uncwatshwa ngo Friday next week and we need money

Me: I'm coming...than I dropped her call as Akhona was calling me

Me: Madam you want me to open

Her: :Yes please"...I opened the gate

And made my bed and changed to an above  
knee silk orange skirt, white vest and  
sandals with denim CK jacket my ring was  
on and the necklace was on, I took only the  
card and lip therapy and went downstairs

Me: Madam wami sorry for keep you  
waiting

Akhona: Don't worry I made myself home  
by helping myself with breakfast left overs

Me: I made that for you and Syandisizwe  
khululeka idla and have you guys  
introduced yourselves

Storm: Yes Mem

Me: Pshh please Storm, I'm sure you're  
older than me, so just call me Zee

Storm: No problem Zee

Me: Good than so Candies will be your  
guard madam

Akhona: Yep heard that, what I want to  
know is did you call home and ask the date

Me: Yes it's next week Friday

Her: Which means we'll leave?

Me: Probably Monday and I have to call FiFi and let her know

Akhona: Alright Madam, I'll leave the kids with my sister

Me: Thank you hey

Akhona: You don't have too, so what needs to be done today

Me: Now I need to go to campus and report that I won't be coming for the whole next week and ask to attend the class online

Her: "Oh okay asambeke nami I'm done"...she washed the dishes both hers and Syandisizwe's I took the G Wagon car keys and gave it to Storm and opened the garage for them

Me: "I'll find you guys in the front, I need to lock"...I did just that and off we go to the campus all four of us

Me: I'll quickly get in and come out guys

Storm: I'm coming with

Me: Eh okay fine, at least take off the jacket you look too serious and please walk besides me not behind me

Storm: No problem, she took it off

Me: "I'm coming Madam now now" ...we went in with Storm and talked with the principal and she said I should call my lectures 1by1 and ask them that, when is time for each ones period they should open zoom for me so to stream, I agreed and we left to the car

Me: "Done let's go to the mall I need to wash my hair and get a PC" ... we went to the mall went to the Darling salon and wash and treat my afro and made a burn with Lavisia busy asking lot of questions like a journalist about my marriage

Me: Thank you Love

Him: "Pleasure is all mine" ...we went to the apple store got a MacBook and we left to Mugg & Bean to get something to eat we ordered, I ordered ribs and green salad and a jar of cranberry juice, abo Storm got



themselves their own table, I stood up and so did she, I just raised my thumb saying I'm alright and left and she followed me to the toilet

Me: "You can stay here"...I left her outside only to find that bitch Zoe inside

Her: Well well well, if it is not the bitch that kicked me, yazi that day I didn't do anything so Syandisizwe will only see you as the ratchet one

Me: "And I guess you as the perfect girl ncooh shame and if he sees me as the ratchet one tell me you are not expecting him to leave me and go to you please baby girl go find yourself a man, Syandisizwe is my husband and I'll say this once okulandelayo ngizokubhonya mina"...as I was about to open the door to leave ngoba angisaphisiwe nomchamo she grabbed me by my jacket

Me: Ayke wayisusa, I turned and gave her a hot slap waqhuma umlomo

Me: You want to be ratchet okay wozake, she pushed me hard and I hit the wall and that is when Storm came in

Storm: What is going on here

Zoe: "Please help me Miss, look this lady here hit me for no reason" ...she faked crying oh lord, I chuckled

Storm: "Zee should I carry on where you left off or" ...I saw Zoe's face becoming pale  
Imao she didn't see that coming

Me: "Naaa she's not worth it, let's go" ... we left to Mugg & Bean and my food was there

Me: Thank God I'm hungry

Akhona: And than, ubusunya yini

Me: Cha ngifice lo nonkroyi owu Zoe e toilet  
nx ungazi ayihambi ngani

Akhona: Tell me uqedile ngayo

Me: "Naaa she's not worth it" ...we ate and left, we first dropped Akhona and Candies at Akhona's house they're going to take a car there and fetch the kids, we left to the house, I made lunch, which was sandwiches

for me and Storm, I ate and washed the dishes

Me: Storm I think I'm done for today

Her: Alright I'll just wait until the Boss comes back than I'll take my leave

Me: Alright...I didn't want to ask a lot, I want to set this PC and start cooking supper, I did just that, I cooked Chicken and rice with Butternut I dished up for Storm and went to take a shower, wore grey nike pants with grey hoody and my sleepers and went downstairs dish up for myself and Syandisizwe and put his in the microwave, ate and washed the dishes and pots and make myself a rooibos tea while watching tv and Syandisizwe got in a few with Akhisu

Him: Honey I'm home

Me: I can see you

Him: Mcm you didn't miss me

Me: Nope

Him: You lie

Akhisu: "Ay we are leaving ke I still need to fetch Afika syenosala kahle ke"...they left with Storm and took the Jeep they came with

Me: Syandisizwe your food is in the microwave, I'm gonna download the previous papers for learners and test myself ne

Him: You gonna leave me to eat alone

Me: Uhm yeah daaa

Him: That's not fair Mumu

Me: Byee and oh the funeral is next week Friday

Him: Okay a bit far but okay

Me: Yeah and I went to school and I should call all my lectures to ask them to be on zoom while teaching

Him: Don't worry I'll ask Lily to do that for you

Me: Thanks and I brought a PC since I'll be needing it

Him: Alright my love

Me: "Bye than"...I went to my room and left a text for FiFi to call me when she's back from work and I download the papers and wrote them while timing myself and I did pretty good hope they'll be easy like these ones, I finished and decided to call Akhona

Me: Hey Madam, uhambe kahle

Her; Yes Madam thanks

Me: Tomorrow ngabo 13:00 I'm writing my learners any advice njengo driver

Her: Ay just read to understand so to give them exactly what they need and don't mind the time

Me: Eash Alright ke Madam

Her: Yes relax it's not that hard

Me: Ay let hope so, thanks Madam hey

Her: Goodnight my lovie, if you need me just shout

Me: "I will thanks, bye love"...than I dropped the call and got inside the covers just than Syandisizwe knocked

Me: “Ngena”...he entered looking like a lost kid

Him: Can I take a shower here like in the morning Mumu

Me: What happened to yours

Him: The water is cold

Me: Ayke shuthi same goes with this one

Him: Let me check

Me: “No don’t worry I’ll check myself”...I went to the shower and opened the shower while sitting on the bath tab, he walked in naked Jesu this man, I just looked away

Me: I’m still checking the shower nje

Him: “Come let check it”...yey yabonake lendoda, I went to check it but he lift me inside the shower fuck I got wet fast, ay sengisho ukuba wet kokumanta ke

Me: Why are you doing this, cause I’ve already took a shower

Him: Because I want to show you who’s the man between us and why before I leave, I want you to miss me

Me: By teasing me...he didn't answer but kissed me hard, he turned off the shower and pressed my clit hard like he wanted me to waste no time to cum, he was kissing my neck

Him: "I need you, I need to cum inside of you very hard my wife" ...I just moaned hearing him saying that just made me wet

Him: I will make love to you, fuck you and punish you for making me wait for so long he said that pulling my hair backwards, he then stopped and took off my clothes and carried me to bed and rubbed my boobs per usual while sucking the other one and leaving love bites, he went to the other one and did the same, I was so wet, moaning his name like a mad woman, just than my phone rang damn, he kissed my lips

Him: "I'm going to take a cold shower...I just answered the call it was FiFi

Her: Mngani

Me: Yes Choymi

FiFi: So when is the funeral

Me: Next Friday

FiFi: Ewu shuthi I should ask for a leave at work yabo

Me: No you don't have to mngani

FiFi: Ay kahle I will, how are you feeling

Me: Scared as I'm writing my learners tomorrow

FiFi: Aibo relax uyazazi nje

Me: Kwi Law ay koma learners

FiFi: Ay pray wena uphumule qha

Me: Ey alright mngani

FiFi: Ja Goodnight my friend, I love you ne

Me: Ulale kahle, me too

FiFi: "Mcm bye"...than she dropped the call

I just looked at the ceiling and smiled,  
Syandisizwe came with a towel on thank  
God but his abbs ay madoda, see my  
husband has a very fine, smooth skin with  
nothing but the tattoo at the back that is  
showing at the sides



Him: "Stop drooling and get dressed before I fuck you right now"....I chuckle and ran to my closet and took pjs and wore them and quickly went back to the bedroom but he wasn't there mcm, I just got in the covers switched on my alarm and slept, I heard him sneaking his hands on my waist holding me but I was too sleepy and my alarm rang and here we go he was holding me tight from behind and I needed to pee so badly

Me: Hey hey let me go

Him: No where are you going now

Me: To pee and you need to wake up you have a plane to catch

Him: "I'm using the jet so lets sleep kancane"...iheee uze uthi kancane

Me: You have a whole fuckin Jet

Him: "See you're swearing now, go"...I ran to the bathroom and peed, brushed my teeth, washed my face, went to the closet took a gown and back to the bedroom he's not there anymore, I went downstairs made white porridge I feel like eating it, when I

was done I called him and he said he's coming angifuni alifice libanda, I put sugar and lemon kwelami and ate, he came downstairs and kissed my chick

Him: Morning my one and only beautiful wife

Me: Hahaha funny

Him: What funny, whooo azi I've only had this once at Lizo's place Akhona cooked it for her munchies and I like it

Me: With what

Him: With Sugar and stock

Me: Okay than...I gave him sugar and stock, he mixed it and ate he enjoyed it shame

Him: You should cook this more often

Me: Alright, what time are you leaving

Him: Soon as Akhisu gets here

Me: Alright, did you pack

Him: No I have a house that side don't worry my love

Me: Who said I'm worried, ngingazi hlupha  
ngendoda endala kanje

Him: Uthini

Me: "Nothing"...he stood up, I quickly ran to  
the door and bumped to Akhisu and Storm  
while laughing jeez I couldn't stop laughing

Akhisu: Ay you can laugh Boss lady

Syandisizwe: It's the best thing I've ever  
heard I love it

Me: Hello Akhisu and hello Storm

Them: Morning

Me: Would you like umdoko

Storm: What that

Akhisu: Yes yes

Syandisizwe: Akhisu we should leave

Me: Hawu

Syandisizwe: "Naaa bye my love give me a  
kiss"...I went to him and he packed my lips  
and spanked my ass

Him: I love you, behave, I heard what  
happened yesterday at the mall

Me: Bye

Akhisu: Ubhale kahle MaMbatha

Me: "Thanks Akhisu"...they left ahh I feel like they took my heart with mcm sengi catchile'

Me: Storm, white porridge

Her: "Yes please"...I dished for her and washed the dishes

Me: Where do you guys live

Her: Around very close to you though it's a walkable distance and Candies lives nearby Akhona's house too

Me: ohh

Her: You have a learners test later

Me: Yep let me study a bit than hit the shower so we'll leave, make yourself at home

Her: "Thanks I will"...I went to take a shower and wore a gown studied kancane and it was now 11:45, I dressed in black jeans, black oversized tshirt and white all star, took a LV back pack and went

downstairs, made a sandwich for Storm and I had a smoothie and we left, wrote the test I was given 1 hour but I finished in 30min, it was not hard and I was told to wait and later I was called in, I passed and they gave me my learners damn who's the bad bitch I did a little dance and went to the car, Storm was laughing at me daa I was happy I even took a front seat wore my glasses and called Syandisizwe, it went to voice-mail weee, I video called Akhona

Me: Bitch who's the Mesis of the Madams

Akhona: Weee akuve usangana, I assume you passed the test

Me: Yesss

Akhona: I knew you'll nail it congratulations my love, I'm taking you for lunch in one of Sbani's restaurant eMercy I'll send you location now ne

Me: "Alright Madam"...she dropped and sent location ku WhatsApp and we head there with Storm but it was too quiet, we

went in and boom the Surprise scream once again

Me: “Ahhh tf nizongimisa ngenhliziyo”...it was Akhona, Lizo, Sbani, FiFi, Zane and that Zoe bitch good and also Grans ahhh I went to her

Me: “Ah Grans I missed you”...jeez I was now emotional, she whipped my tears, see the thing with Grans she makes me feel at home and I feel like my grandmother is living inside of her though she’s Asian

Grans: Ncooh don’t cry my love I’m here and I missed you too but we are here to celebrate you, Congratulations Mumu you did well

Me: “Thank you Grans”...everyone was like ncooh...”and wena ufunani la what about work”

FiFi: I asked for both Fridays I won’t miss this for the world, congratulations my friend

Me: “Ahh Thank you bestie” ...they all congratulated me and we had lunch in the long table but something was missing

Me: My husband and Akhisu left a space here ay I miss them

Akhona: Ncooh...everyone laughed

FiFi: True though I miss them too

Lizo: You miss them or him

FiFi: Akhona khuza

Lizo: “Zulu's man” ...everyone laughed it was nice even the Zoe bitch was pretending wow surprisingly phela mina bengizoqeda ngaye, we ate and everyone went their way and Storm drove me home and I told her to leave with the car and I went in and slept the house was too quiet without him, I woke up a bit late Storm was outside in the car I opened for her, and I made breakfast for both of us and called the Madams to go buy things to wear for the funeral, I took a shower and wore my very own denim short and I couldn't find a tshirt I wanted an oversized and why not my husband's, I

went to his room, second time here and I saw my picture sleeping on a frame besides his bed, wow I look so cute though from now on I will take random pictures of him mcm I went to his closet and looked at the tshirts side and I found a plain white Nike tshirt I took it, it smells him iyuuu ngeke I miss him and I agree now ngi catchile' nyan but he hasn't get back to me, my mood was just low nje today and he's only coming back tomorrow ay I wore my Jordan's took Gucci sunglasses and added a White Nike cap and took my small sling purse and I went downstairs and Storm have washed the dishes

Me: "Thanks Storm we can go now"...we went shopping we got pretty expensive clothes I wanted to die, I refuse to get shoes I have lot of them at home and we got matching Versace head raps and we went to my house and I decided we should go for a swim and damn I had very nice swim suits I didn't even know I had, we invited Zane and told her it fine she can come with that



bitch, they came we enjoyed ourselves up until FiFi started

FiFi: Wait awusho wentokazi manje wawusuyofunani at Harue's office beze bekubhonya nje

Zane: What, when, you went to my brother's workplace how did you know the place and why am I hearing this now

Me: Ay FiFi let it go

Akhona: No nami I'm curious nje

Zane: Same here why did you go there after I've talked to you about this

Zoe: Can I first apologise to you Ziyane, I'm really sorry to seduce your husband it's just that I wanted him for myself and that was selfish of me cause he's married

Me: Thanks that you apologized that takes a lot

Zane: At least tomorrow we are going back to school you really embarrassed me Zoe to be honest I took you as a friend but this, this was extra and unnecessary

Me: Naaa cause she saw her wrong it's fine

FiFi: You with your heart mcm

Akhona: "Ay hambani angabuyi tuu, angaze a target indoda yami bebuya ngoba ebona kungalunganga komdala"...samane saphela insini nkosiyami she's drunk now

Me: Ay enough with the wine now

Zoe: "Can we sleep over all of us and have a good time"...we all looked at each other and laughed aibo

Me: Ay suyayibaxake nana, this is my home and my husband's, it's private we don't like to bring people over unnecessarily, so ayigubhe

FiFi: Hawu mngani usuyasixosha yini

Me: "Yes honey"...I called Storm and Candies they took them home and Storm left with the car, I cleaned and locked all the doors and set the alarm and went to sleep ayngeke I miss him but I won't call him once again, I went to sleep in his bed and it had his smell I dozed off and woke up to someone holding me tight I touched the

hair it's him ahh he's back, I kept on playing with his hair

Him: You should come with me to the salon today

Me: Suka I'm not talking to you

Him: But babe I'm really sorry, I saw your missed calls when we landed in the morning I was very busy and I didn't want to be noticed that I was around there

Me: Alright sukake

Him: "But I got you something to congratulate you"...he gave me a box..."congratulations my wife"...I took it and opened it wtf

Me: A whole Rolex Watch Syandisizwesihle nooo

Him: "Yes you deserve it and more"...I just became emotional

Him: "Don't cry Mumu please it's all yours, I work as a man and I expect you to spend my hard earned money as my wife so please come here"...his arms felt warm it's

like I'm home where I feel safe, no man this is deep I looked at him

Him: "You're horny?" ...I closed my eyes shyly

Me: Not exactly I'm just looking at you and asking myself what did I do to deserve you ngeke usho that we were once strangers

Him: "Yes but for now let me satisfy my wife" ...he kissed me very slowly, I could feel him getting hard, I moved closer he touched me everywhere and straight to my punani and rubbed it slowly up until he inserted his finger and went fast and fast until I cum and he licked me clean and we took a shower in his room

Him: I'm taking you out for Breakfast my wife

Me: Whoo thanks my husband, let's wear same colours, black and white

Him: "Alright" ...I took my gown and went to my room and wore my black skinny jeans, with white shirt and a black sweater on top the shirt showing and with black pointy

hills, did a high burn took my small black bag and wore my new Rolex watch linesisindo, liyabanda ewu the life I planned to live in 6 years koda ke, I went downstairs he was there wearing black chinos and tucked in a white golf tee with white Sneakers I don't know the brand he looked handsome, and added his Rolex watch also damn we look like we came from the magazine, he took the Maserati key, we left with it and went to Pavillion and he did a haircut he looked so yummy, I began to get that feeling of being followed back, it been a long time not feeling it but now it's back, we were holding hands

Me: Uhm where's Storm today

Him: It's Sunday I'm here I gave her a day off

Me: "oh okay" ...we ate breakfast, the day went by and we went to one of Sbani's restaurant it was a chilled vibe up until Lizo decided to go to the stage and sang and damn he sings very nice, Akhona was crying

Lizo: My love, Mother of my Kids, My life without you will never be the same so will you please make me a complete man and be my whole life by agreeing to be my wife

Me&FiFi: Ahhhh...we screamed and she said yes it was so beautiful there were people here and they took videos we went to her and we all jumped while screaming ahh this is the best news

Me: Ah look now I'm crying congratulations my Love

FiFi: "Who's the Madam now babyyy ahh look at the stone'...it was blue and very nice I liked it we all did a toast

Me: To the Waltons

Everyone: "Waltons"...shame she looked so happy and Lizo was busy thanking her we took our separate ways and thina we went to our house

Me: I'm tired these hills, ah I'm never wearing hills the whole day

Him: "I saw you taking them off under the table"...we both laughed mcm

Me: Uyaphapha azi you should concentrate kwizinto zakho for example did everything go well

Him: Yes my love we are all set, so tomorrow you're going home

Me: Yep

Him: I will miss you

Me: You'll see me when you come for the funeral

Him: Haaa Thursday pho

Me: Yes, you guys will book?

Him: Yes a guest house

Me: Alright you'll come with FiFi since she can't come tomorrow she's working

Him: No problem and please if anyone mistreat you please call me Ziyane, if only I wasn't working on this project ngabe I'm coming with you ay

Me: Don't worry all will be alright and finished

Him: If you say so ke, you should take my card instead please don't use yours futhi leave it behind

Me: Hhe e Syandisizwesihle

Him: "I've said it, let's go to sleep I'm tired" ...I went to my room and ten minutes later he came in

Me: Aibo

Him: "Come let's sleep" ...iheee ay I got in and slept peacefully

Syandisizwe's Pov

I woke up early and took a shower and made breakfast than took it to her she was still sleeping, to be honest I'm not feeling her going there without me but anything bad happens no matter how small it is I will kill everyone, I won't ask questions

Me: Mumu wake up

Her: Hey I'm awake

Me: I got you breakfast



Her: Whoo thanks

Me: Eat so you'll park and take a shower  
Storm will be here any minute you guys  
have a long drive

Her: Yes sir

Him: "Don't say that you're making me hard  
look"...she chuckles..."wanna touch it"

Her: "Mmh"...she touched it

Me: "You see bad girl"...and her chuckles  
are making me hard fuck I need her serious  
now I slowly went to her took the tray and  
put it in the table

Him: "Stand up"...she did, she was wearing  
a very short night dress I took it off she  
wasn't wearing any panties damn with her  
shaved pussy, I grabbed her boobs and eat  
them straight went to mouth kissed her  
hungrily leaving hickeys everywhere, I made  
her lie in bed and opened her knees and  
kissed the inner thighs shit Mr here was  
now throbbing, I looked at her do you want  
me to fuck you

Her: "Yes but not now"...she said shyly, I kissed her mouth, nose and forehead

Him: I can't wait to have you as my breakfast, lunch and supper you won't be able to walk, now eat...she looked so scared shame

I went to clean where I was making breakfast and Storm buzzed and I open the door and told her how careful she must be cause I don't want my wife coming back with a scratch, I went to check her she was done, wearing a silk black above knee skirt with white vest and a black denim jacket with white all star and left her hair freely

Me: You look beautiful

Her: Thank you

Me: Remember don't take off your necklace no matter what and the ring

Her: "Yebo"...she looks down

Me: Are you okay

Her: Yes I'm okay let's go, is Storm here?

Me: "Yes come"...I took her Polo White Suitcase and we went downstairs

Her: Hey Storm, ready

Storm: Yes Mem

Me: Here...I gave her my card..."where's yours" ...she gave me

Me: Storm you'll be fetching Candies and Akhona that side and please be careful keep an open eye, anything suspicious call me okay

Storm: "Yes Boss"...she took Ziyane's bag and put it in the boot

Me: "Come here"...she slowly came to me and hugged me..."don't worry I'll be there early on Thursday hey"...she nodded..."I love you"

Her: Behave, I'll miss you"...I kissed her forehead

Me: "I will don't worry now go, get in the back"...I opened her the door

Me: You took your router, laptop and phone?

Her: Yes

Me: Good go well I'll call you every hour to check you

Her: And video call me before you sleep

Me: "Alright my life" ...they left

Ziyane's Pov

I will miss him ah mcm, we went to Lizo's house and same there it was the same story she was sad to leave and Lizo was checking everything with Candies eventually we left

Me: I feel like I'm leaving my whole life back

Akhona: "Same here" ...we both laughed

Me: I have a class at 13:00 and the other one is recorded I'll take a look later

Akhona: You got everything for it

Me: Yep, Storm will you please play your songs that I like

Storm: "Coming right up" ...she did and I saw Akhona sleeping I also tried to sleep I guess

we are both down today leaving our man behind is not a nice thing for days worse ah, Akhona woke me up, agh we at the garage at Greytown, the time was 13:05 shit, I attended they waited for me 50min I was done, so this is it we are here

Me: You guys want something to drink or eat

Storm: Just water please

Candies: "I'm alright thanks"...we went inside with Akhona and got different snacks and water and paid, we got to the car and drove to my house directing them in the gravel road until we got to my house the gate was open and we drove in

Me: Here we go guys, welcome to hell

Storm: Mam, the Boss said if they treat you badly we should take you to book somewhere

Me: "Don't worry Storm"...and here comes my aunt uyaphi nje unondaba ay, we went out

Her: Iheee Zamambatha uwena lo ongena  
ngemoto enje

Me: Sawbona aunty aksiyo eyami  
ekamngani wami la uAkhona

Akhona: “Sawbona aunty uAkhona  
igama” ...she just looked at her up and down  
and looked at the car

Aunty: Laba abaphakathi abaphumi bona

Me: Kyafana abasizwa isiZulu abangani  
bami base skoleni

Aunty: “Ay kona usilethele izintombi ezinhle  
Zama nabafana balaykhaya bazothola  
nabo” ...I shifted my ring at the back from  
the left to the right finger

Me: Wee bashadile

Aunty: “Askwazi lokho thina sikuzwa ngawe,  
please come on in” ...we went inside  
kukhona abantu abadala, abalay'khaya  
nabomphakathi ke

Me: Sanibonani

Them: Yebo Zama

Mkhulu: “Usukhule kangaka Zama awuuu  
ngine sure uGoGo wakho uyaziqhenya  
ngawe” ...that is my grandma’s brother he’s  
old shame

Aunty: Ngani nje koda ngoba ecela  
abangani bakhe bamlethe nje

Me: Yebo, abangani bami laba bazongiseka

Him: Ay syabonga bantabami

Me: Aunty where is everyone else

Aunty: “Come kmele ngabe kade wafika  
akunakudla kulomuzi” ...we went to the  
other side and it was full abomzala and  
their kids nomawabo my other 3 aunt’s

Me: “San'bona bo” ...others great back  
others didn’t wee and Zama came running,  
the only cousin that likes me genuinely, I  
don’t know if it’s because we share the  
same name koda yena ubiza uZamashandu

Me: Unjani koda oe

Zama: Lalela wena ave unesdina awuzanga  
ngani early khona uzobona I drama yakini

Me: Ay bengingafuni yona impelake, oh this is Akhona, Storm and Candies my friends and the last one is coming Friday

Zama: Ihee usilethele nomlunguke this time aibo Zama

Me: Ay wena bingelela

Zama: “Hey guys I’m Zamashandu nice to meet you” ...they just waved

Me: Can you get them chairs please

Zama: “Alright” ...she came back with only 3

Me: Hawu esami?

Her: Weee hamba uyozilandela angibalanga kahle

Me: Mcm, awusho why zingibuka kanje izingane zakini

Her: Ay Zama uyabazi nje laba

Me: “Wee angizele mina bona la” ...I went to take the chair and I hear the aunts talking

Aunt 1: UZama wenzani nje empilweni anisho

Aunt: Uthi syazi, mhlampe usenengane



Aunt 3: Ngoba esifekela nabelungu nje

Aunt 1: “Ufuna sibone nje ukuthi uhamba nabantu abanemali mxm ezihlambalaza” ...I just left nx,

Me: Ey we Madam bayakthanda ukukhuluma laykhaya uyangizwani nx

Akhona: Khululeka whatever they say ungabanaki

Storm: Don't you want to take a walk around maybe

Candies: I think that's a good idea

Me: “Okay let's go” ...we took off our jackets cause it was hot here and Storm and Candies took their guns and locked the car and gave me the key and we walked out without telling anyone mcm

Me: Baze bangicika

Akhona: “Don't let them get to you” ...Storm and Candies were walking behind us we got to the shops

Me: “Aibo who have cash so we'll buy the kids sweet” ...Storm took out her money and

we bought lot of chips and sweets and put it in the plastic bag just than my worst enemy appeared behind me I felt myself getting weak and angry at the same time....

## Insert 8

Storm: “Hey hey Mam, look at me, hey try to breath with me okay” ...I nodded...”1, 2, 3 breath in and 1, 2, 3 breath out, okay okay you’re doing good go with my flow now” ... I was now a bit calm

Akhona: Madam kwenzenjani

Syabonga: “Sthandwa Senhliziyo Yami” ...I almost puked

Me: “Fuck you Syabonga, Fuck you uyangizwa, get the fuck out of my face you piece of nothing ghaaa” ...I saw Candies going to him. So this is Syabonga Zulu, I used to call him Mageba, he was my first boyfriend, we started dating in grade 10 and he was the most gentle, loving and caring boyfriend ever, I loved him with my all and somehow I believe he also did love me, up until he slept with me, took my precious virginity and asked me who was the first guy I slept with, that was the mother of heartbreaks, I felt my walls closing in on me, I hated him and I still hate him with my entire life. He came closer,

Storm took out her gun, I just ran away going to my grans tombstone direction, I made sure no one was following me by taking a short cut, I know this place like my own ID number

Me: “Gogo, Gogo imina uZamambatha”...I was a mess crying...”Ngyak'dinga gogo, ngyakcela ngikhombise indlela okwiyonayona at least nginike noma I sign angazi noma ngisahamba kahle yini koda kunzima kubuhlungu futhi”...I just screamed my lungs out, and I stayed there crying, it was now getting dark and I was cold

Syandisizwe’s Pov

When I received a phone call from Storm saying that Mumu ran away and they lost her and hearing Akhona at the background crying made me too calm for my liking

Akhisu: Bhoza calm down

Me: I’m calm

Akhisu: That the thing you’re too calm and you know how dangerous that is

Me: Are you winning?

Akhisu: “Yes, the trackers points her here” ...he pointed the green two dots which means she’s still breathing if it’s green

Me: Send Storm her location

Akhisu: Already did boss, she’ll update us

Me: Just what I needed, the first day nje she’s there and this happened, that why I was uneasy with her going this early

Akhisu: Boss they found her and she’s safe

Me: What’s the story?

Storm: Some guy came to them while they were taking a walk and boss lady started to panic and he ran away

Me: Find that guy, and find out what’s the story with him

Akhisu: “Roger that” ...I was fuming and when I’m like this I just want to smash so hard and the only person I could be smashing is not here

Ziyane's Pov

I saw the lights of the G Wagon coming my way oh lord they found me thank you

Storm: Mam, are you okay?

Me: “Yes Storm let’s get out of here it’s cold” ...she took me to the backseat and went to the boot came back with my throw and we left to my home, agh how I wish I was going to my house

Storm: Mam you know we can book for you right and your husband is not happy at all so I suggest we go and book somewhere until he comes by

Me: Naaa Storm it’s alright I want to face everything and everyone I’m much stronger than you think

Storm: Alright than Mam but I won’t be going to the guest house I’ll crash in the car to make sure you’re okay

Me: Don’t worry Storm we’ll be okay here, go and rest and come back tomorrow morning ne

Storm: No I’m not leaving your side until my Boss says otherwise

Me: Eash nekhanda eliqinile unjalo nje

Storm: Whatever you say but I'm not leaving, let me take you to the house, Miss Akhona has been worried about you, come I will carry you

Me: "I won't say no to being carried for free"...she laughs

Storm: You like free things but unfortunately I'm being paid

Me: "Well good for you"...we entered the house and Akhona came running to us

Akhona: Ahh Madam you scared us, where were you?

Me: Don't worry I'm here now I'm sorry to scared you, I went to visit my grandmother's grave

Aunt Gugu: "At this hour mxm, you can fool your friends but not us sibadala kabi, wena nje you went to see that Syabonga boy wakwa Zulu"...I felt my blood boil

Me: Yey we Aunt I've had it with you, yezwani, awungizali so please stay out of

my business unake legenge yakho  
engey'lutho empilweni

Aunt Gugu: “Angizwangake we  
Zamambatha, are you talking to me like that  
in front of your friends, wena unani awusho  
I’m sure you’re opening your legs for every  
guy lapha eThekwini nx, thinking you’ll fool  
us by bringing your friends abanemali I’m  
sure nenza umsebenzi ofanayo nivulela  
wonke umuntu”...I’m not the type to  
disrespect my elders but she is going too far  
now

Akhona: “Ay phela Mama, don’t insult us,  
where do we meet thina, you don’t even  
know us man”...I could see the way she was  
fuming ukuthi usenyanyile, Nokuzola aunt  
Gugu's first born stood up

Nokuzola: Yey wena slima, don’t try us, who  
are you coming here and insulting my mom  
in her mother’s house hhe uyasazi wena

Akhona: Zee can I?

Me: You shall



Akhona: “Lalela la wena sphukuphuku, islima unyoko”...Jesu uAkhona and now she was in front of her too close, pointing her in the forehead, Candice pulled her

Me: Let her be Candice

Candice: No Mam...

Aunt GuGu: Did you call me a fool wena khaladi ndini

Nokuzola: And did you call me Sphukuphuku

Akhona: “Nizogcina ngokuthi did you call me did you call me ngoba mina nizongazi angisiye ingane yala mina angincenge lutho”...Candice was holding her tight and Storm had a straight face ready for anyone who’s gonna come for me, mmh this bodyguard thing is not bad, my phone rang I picked it up it was Lizo eash

Me: Sbari

Him: “Don’t Sbari me, what is the purpose of those phones when you don’t pick them up hhe?” ...I heard Syandisizwe talking at the back

Syandisizwe: I will be the one shouting at my wife please

Me: “Mtshela”...I thought they will stop fighting ay it's still on and Akhona is about to kill someone I'm telling you

Lizo: Ziyane is that Akhona shouting tf is going on there I can hear Akhona and it get messy when she's angry Ziyane...I guess Syandisizwe took the phone

Syandisizwe: Mumu we are coming there cause it seems like things are bigger than you

Me: “No don't”...I went outside

Syandisizwe: Why not, you can't even pick up your phones

Me: I'm really sorry if this is about earlier on, I went to visit my grandmother's grave, I didn't wanna be disturbed and I put my phone on silent, so don't worry things are alright this side

Syandisizwe: So why people are shouting there

Me: Just Akhona and one of my cousins,  
they not getting along fine no biggie

Syandisizwe: Okay, but if I find out from  
Storm that you're lying, you'll be punished  
just know that

Me: Whooo

Syandisizwe: Stop it I'm being serious here, I  
don't want anything happening to you or  
hell will break lose you hear me

Me: Yebo

Syandisizwe: "Good, I'll video call you later  
on, I love you my wife"...than he dropped  
the call, okay that was tense

Zamashandu: Whoo look at you blushing  
okay I catch that

Me: Wait is that obvious

Zama: Yes, was that your boyfriend?

Me: Please Zama I trust you with this,  
please don't tell anyone, I'm planning to tell  
the family after the funeral

Zama: What, I promise, what is it?

Me: I'm married

Zama: Whaaaat

Me: Tf low your voice

Zama: Wait tell me you're joking

Zamambatha

Me: Unfortunately I'm not

Zama: Damn you're serious man

Me: Yes and please don't tell anyone

Zama: Explains the stone on your finger

Me: Yes, I just had to move it from left

Zama: Iyuu zalo kanjani koda without the lobola being paid, iyuu I have lot of questions

Me: I know you do and I'll answer them in due time

Zama: Ngeke I'm sleeping on the floor in your room today I wanna hear all of it, and wait I came here to ask you something, I heard that friend of yours Candice calling you Mam

Me: Eash that...

Zama: I'm listening

Me: Candice is Akhona's bodyguard and Storm is mine

Zama: Get out of here wena

Me: Yep for protection

Zama: Wait kanti what is husband do

Me: Just a business man all around the world

Zama: "Rhaaa explains the bodyguards shit he must be rich"...I instantly got a flash of blood all over

Zama: Sengifisa ukumbona aibo ngyabona nje imoto enifike ngayo iheee

Me: "Please...we hear things breaking...shit Akhona"...we ran inside and Nokuzola was lying down struggling to get up, she had blood enhloko jesu, I got dizzy for a second and I saw Akhona red with anger written on her face

Akhona: Nobody talks about my mother like that, next time I will kill you bitch cause you don't know your mates

Me: What happened Candice

Candice: Let's just get her out of here  
before she kills someone

Aunty: Zamambatha uyawubona umsebenzi  
wakho, ngithi uyawubona umsebenzi  
wakho ngane ndini

Me: Please ngyeke Gugu ngyacela

Aunty: "You call me by my name again  
ngane yesfebe aghaaa, akukho  
okuzokuhambela kahle nondindwa  
uyangizwa"...I don't know what happened  
but I saw red and I was strangling her to  
death and that is when Storm realized that  
I'm killing her she came and pulled me back  
and I wasn't hearing non I just wanted to kill  
her, who does she thinks she is calling my  
mother a bitch

Storm: "Mam calm down please calm down  
look at me, it's not worth it please"...I  
looked at her and I became weak and fall in  
her arms, I was seeing blur trying to get my  
vision back and that is when Zama decided  
ukungibhunyela ngamanzi agh lomtana

Me: Zamashanduuu ahh

Zama: "I thought you fainted eash askies zalo"...at least my vision was back and better, I just got up and went outside to check Akhona as Aunty was busy crying and cursing making a drama ngoba phela usaphila angimbulalanga hawu

Me: "Madam"...she was in the car with Candice kneeling besides the door calming her down

Akhona: And than wena why umanzi manje

Me: Ey wena sengicishe ngabulala uGugu lapha endlini ey

Akhona: Nx your aunt and cousin bazonya

Me: "Ja don't worry about them, you're alright wena?"...we saw Storm going away from us she's on a phone shit I hope it's not her bosses, we both looked at each other

Me: Sisemanyaleni

Akhona: Yep

Me: "Ey"...we just sat in the car for like 15min than Storm came to us

Storm: “Mam the boss said” ...she didn’t get to finish her sentence, we hear police siren and Zama coming to us running

Zama: Ay zinibhedele, they called the police and I thought bayadlala until ngizwa ama sirens

Me: Shit

Akhona: Relax Madam we’ll be out in few hours, you forgot sabakabani thina

Me: But that comes with consequences

Storm: Let me just call the Boss he’ll know what to do

Candice: Don’t worry yourselves we’ll do all the talking don’t answer anything

Me: “Ey” ...the aunts and cousins came out yes with Aunt GuGu and Nokuzola crying agh man idrama and also 2 police, a man and a woman got out of the police van and came to us

Aunt Gugu: Nampa ilaba bobabili cela nibabophe



Police woman: “Ninjani lay’khaya”...she looked at Storm and Candice...”Uhm, I’m warrant Thiwa and this is Detective Hlatshwayo, we received a call someone trying to kill someone” ...looking at the detective, it like he doesn’t even want to be here

Aunt Gugu: “Yes I called phoyisa, these girls tried to kill us I need them arrested for the rest of their lives” ...weee ngeke usho ukuthi kuhlala eGoli lokhu

Warrant Thiwa: “Is that true ntombazane” ...looking at me

Me: My name is Ziyane

Warrant Thiwa: Anginaso isikhathi so myself la

Storm: Are you gonna arrest them or what

Detective: “Seems like it’s somehow true looking at the lady with blood” ...he than came to me...”Miss you’re under arrest, you have the right to remain silent” ...Oh here goes the Miranda

Detective&Me: “Anything you say can be used against you in a court of law” ...he looked at me

Me: “You have the right to an attorney, If you cannot afford an attorney, one will be provided for you” ...I said with sarcasm and Zama, Candice and Storm laughed

Akhona: Forgot you’re a Lawyer yourself  
Madam

Warrant: Mmh young, beautiful with brains, but here we are arresting you

Detective: “Mcm” ...he took out handcuffs and I saw Aunty smiling

Akhona: Never ke, you aren’t planning to cuff us, do you know who is my husband

Detective: Really, I don’t care if you are married to the president himself come

Me: There’s no general rule or requirement that state that a police officer must handcuff a person that is being arrested  
so...

Storm: "Meaning, we will follow you behind cause you haven't charged them with anything thank you"...she pointed me to the car, we got in with Akhona at the back leaving everyone there

Warrant: Qaluyiva siphethwe zingane kanje

Candice: Lead the way please...they went to their car and they left and we follow behind, I saw my phone lightning, great it's Syandisizwe

Me: Storm have you told my husband already?

Storm: "I was about to Mam"...I just answered him

Me: My phone was on silent I'm really sorry

Syandisizwe: Just wanted to let you know that we are on our way

Me: "Aibo why, what about the project Syandisizwe"...he dropped the call

Me: This mf

Akhona: Your husband

Me: Yep, he dropped the call after saying  
“we are on our way”

Akhona&Storm: Shit

Me: Yeah you can say that again

Akhona: And my phone is in my bag, I won't  
even take it cause I know Lizo has been  
calling

Me: Yeah he called earlier asking for you  
but you were busy being Van Damme

Akhona: “Ah well”...luckily we didn't offload  
our suit cases, I will get something to wear  
in the boot, we drove quietly following the  
police car up until we arrived at the police  
station, I guess somethings will never  
change, this police station is still crap,  
Storm opened for me

Me: “oStorm being formal even if we are  
being arrested” ...we all chuckled and we  
went inside,

Me: Storm will you please get me a tshirt  
and a jacket in my suitcase

Storm: Yes Mam any right?

Akhona: “No Storm a Gucci Tshirt with Varsace tracksuit jacket, don’t forget the sunglasses” ...we all laughed Akhona is crazy

Storm: “Eash” ...the time now is 23:15 and my eyes are acting up kyasho ukuthi kwamele ngabe sengilele and I left my glasses at my house didn’t think I’ll need them, I kept on rubbing them, we followed the police inside and Storm came running with my things

Me: Can I use the bathroom please

Detective: Ey ntombazane asizile ukuzodlala ama games la

Me: I know my rights sir and it’s Mrs not Ntombazane try to talk nicely tuu...he chuckles

Detective: I don’t talk to criminals nicely

Me: “Udom kanti, yey I know my rights, I have the right to use the bathroom and I have the right to be informed of the charges on which I’m being arrested for and you haven’t done that excuse me I’ll find myself a bathroom so I can change because with

your Detective salary won't afford to take me to a private hospital mesengigula as you can see I'm wet"...he tried to come to me but Storm stopped him

Storm: You don't know who's wife you're messing with so I suggest you let her be

Detective: "Ay fuseg wena aibo nakhu umuntu ezojwayelwa izingane ke manje"...I went to the toilet changed and came back

Me: "Better, so where were we"...the warrant chuckles

Warrant: Can you 2 come this side

Storm: "Mam not a word, the boss is coming"...I just looked at her and followed behind to some small office, looking at Akhona shame she was tired I could tell

Me: Madam are you okay

Akhona: Ey I'm tired and hungry, need a hot shower and my bed

Warrant: "Ncooh too bad the only bed you'll be sleeping in today is that concrete

one in a cell”...we just looked at her and kept quit

Warrant: So mantombazane how old are you, ngathi nibancane nje...we just looked at her and I shifted my ring to the wedding finger before Syandisizwe sees it

Warrant: “Oh you really married mmh that stone seems expensive, what does your husband do, maybe we can talk”...we just looked at her and didn’t say anything, nx dirty cops

Warrant: “Okay that’s not what we are here for, so tell me what really happened”...we just looked at her

### Syandisizwe’s Pov

Now I was fuming after Lizo had given me something strong to drink, how tf did she ended up there cause she said everything was okay, a whole Walton wife in jail at this hour, we were now in Graytown and Akhisu

was using the location that was sent by Storm

Lizo: This shall not get to the press, damn Akhona man

Akhisu: Afika was not there, so you see that your women are Wrestlers as much as she is?

Me: Hope this is all a mistake but that one is feisty I have noticed

Lizo: How about we leave them there and they spend the night so they'll learn a lesson

Me: That could be a good lesson but I'm too worried about Ziyane's health

Akhisu: We are here, and just so you know, I'll do the honors and tell Afika about what you even thought of doing to the "Madams"

Me: If you want to be jobless, let get in and you find out the name of the police station and the commissioner's contact fast, I'm not here to have drinks



Akhisu: "Roger that"...we went inside, this police station is small and looks old nx

Me: Can anyone help us

Ziyane's Pov

Me: They're here

Akhona: Oh I can hear them, ey finally

Warrant: Oh now you can talk nx, let see how will you manage the other inmate cause you're not going anywhere with that attitude you're giving me...Lizo appeared with Syandisizwe following him

Lizo: Listen to me carefully, never in your small pathetic life speak to my wife like that you hear me

Warrant: This must be a joke, is this a different race station yin sinayonke inhlobo ke manje, who the hell you think you are, getting in here and tell me what not to do, can't you see I'm busy here, I don't care if she's your wife, go and wait in the waiting area like the other 2, this is not your home

Lizo: Let's just say I'm the person who is responsible for you losing your job" ...I was looking at Syandisizwe and I was failing to read him iyuu ngisenkingeni and his eyes were on me all the time

Him: "Here" ...he gave me eye drops, ahh my life saver

Warrant: "Aibo this is not bold and the beautiful and wena khaladi, I don't know who do you think you are but you're too much of yourself if you think I'll be fired because of you ihee, uphi uHlatshwayo azongizwela" ...the desk phone rang and she picked it up, she didn't say anything just looking at us 1 by 1 and she put the phone away, Hlatshwayo came

Hlatshwayo: Thiwa you can let them go it was a mistake

Me: Oh wow look who's here, now it was a mistake after the way you've treated us

Lizo: "And you are" ...looking at Hlatshwayo

Hlatshwayo: My man, I'm sorry if I knew they are the Walton's wives, I wouldn't even

bordered going there, and Mam please forgive me, I can't lose my job I have a family to look after

Warrant: Did I just lose my job because of white people, so apartheid still exists

Akhona: "I guess, and I'm hungry and tired I need to get out of here"...we stood up and we all got out Syandisizwe went to Akhisu said something and left to the car the we came with and there was a Black Mercedes GLE SUV

Akhisu: "It was nice while it lasted if you know what I mean"...saying to Hlatshwayo, dang they both got fired, I ran to Syandisizwe, he opened the back seat door I got in and he left without closing the door and went to get on the front seat agh mcm, Storm got in the back with me and Akhisu got in the driver's seat and he drove away to god knows where, I just lay my head to Storm and she was touching my hair and I guess I fell asleep cause I woke up in Syandisizwe's arms

Him: Storm will bring you something to eat  
go and take a shower you stink

Me: Mxm

Him: You want to say something?

Me: "No shame"...I went to take a hot  
shower yeses I needed this but just after I  
switch it off, I saw a brief of a flash but very  
clear in my eyes and I screamed for  
Syandisizwe he came

Him: What wrong

Me: Can you please put a towel in front of  
the shower door

Him: Why

Me: "I'm wet I might fall"...he took the  
towel and put it in front and I got out  
waited to be dizzy but nothing oh, I usually  
get dizzy after the flashes and I swear I saw  
myself slipping and I hit my head in the sink  
but than ke Syandisizwe left aibo even if I'm  
naked, he just left like that without  
touching me, he must be really angry... I got  
out and looked for a gown it wasn't there

Me: “Which hotel doesn’t have a Gown man”... he just carried on with his PC looks like he is doing his work, I looked for my suitcase everywhere but nothing

Me: “Uhm Syandisizwe, you didn’t bring my things with” ...he just looked at me and took a sip of his whiskey

Me: “Syandisiswe, I’m asking” ...he didn’t say anything agh man I just went to the table, there was food and I ate not that is was that nice I was eating fast because I was hungry, he was looking at me and I didn’t care

Him: “What land you in a police station Ziyane” ...and he is calling me by my name great

Me: Uhm, Aunt Gugu called me a bitches’ child and I lost it and strangled her

Him: Oh now you’re Undertaker, you go around strangling people

Me: Did you perhaps hear the part that she called my mom a bitch

Him: "Come here"...I slowly went to him naked like that..."I don't like it that you're fighting"

Me: "I know I also don't like it but she had it coming"...I was now sitting on his lap

Him: "You're a wife now please, you don't want to be on a front page of every newspaper and magazine because of hitting someone and no firm will hire you after that"...I just put my head on his shoulder

Me: I missed your smell

Him: Just say you missed me my love not what you're saying

Me: Nope I can't lie like that

Him: "Oh saying you missed me would be lying"...God wamane wangikitaza mind you I was naked

Me: Syandisizwesihle man...ahhh...hhe ena stop it

Him: Say I missed you my handsome husband

Me: “Whoever told you you’re handsome made our lives a living hell” ...he started again

Me: “Ahhh wait...look wait...I missed you so much my husband” ...he stopped

Him: Where’s handsome

Me: “But I can’t lie twice” ...I than ran away screaming, he laughed at me, he was now red and he looked happy

Him: Unbelievable I don’t know what to do with you

Me: There’s nothing that can be done, even the doctors failed dismally

Him: Wow

Me: “Yeah so my stuff” ...I gave him those puppy eyes

Him: You’ll get them tomorrow, for now rest

Me: Naked

Him: “Yes it’s healthy “ ...he carried me to bed and put me inside the covers...”it’s the early hours in the morning, I’ll just work

than we'll go for breakfast and grocery for your family later on"

To be honest I was hearing him so far away as I was falling asleep. I was woken up by my one and only husband with breakfast in bed ah I'm deep in love with this sexy fine hunk

Him: Mesis Walton, wake up

Me: Good Morning husband

Him: The time is 12:45 my love

Me: Really

Him: "Yes you needed some rest you guys slept late"...I went to do a quick hygiene since Mr here didn't bring my things and when I got out from the bathroom my things were now in bed ngisheshe ngaphapha

Me: "Thank you"...I ate naked, it was a fruit salad and a cranberry juice, I than took my black Versace below the knee dress and that matching scarf we bought with the girls just because the dress was revealing and I had no bra, than my green all star and my



LV side bag, you see now I don't give a fuck ukuthi bathini, I went downstairs and everyone was already there waiting for me, Storm and Candice were back to their suits and glasses and Akhona rocked her long black silk dress with the same scarf and a Gucci white kicks

Me: "Saze saphola Madam unjani koda"...I said hugging her and she looks like she didn't sleep but she covered it with a makeup, I won't ask anything

Akhona: Uyabona koda noma ngiyimfivilithi nje

Lizo: If I were you guys I wouldn't be speaking that language right now

Me: Hello to you too my third husband and Storm, Candice you guys good

Them: Yep

Lizo: Mcm

Me: "Ready for World War 2"...Syandisizwe shoot me an eye and went back to his phone I just laughed and than we left to our cars

Me: Where's Akhisu

Him: He had to rush back

Me: "Oh and I guess you also have too right?" ...he opened the back seat door and I got in and he got in to the other side

Him: Yes my love but we'll come back Thursday afternoon I promise" ...Storm was us driving to the mall

Me: Okay do what you gotta do

Him: Yes that's a man's job and you won't be sleeping at your house but back to the hotel

Me: "Fine with me" ...we did the grocery at checkers it was too much to feed the whole community and we had to separate it and put it in both cars and left to Bluff for the meat, we bought much nakhona and we went to my house, the children playing all over the yard I wonder ukuthi azifundi yini

Me: Syandisizwe, you used your card not the second one you gave me why kanti how many cards you own

Him: A lot don't worry yourself you can keep those, the second one is for emergencies and we are not about to argue about this in front of your house hey

Me: Fine but this is not over

Him: Did I tell you that you look like a hot Makoti in that dress

Me: No you didn't

Him: "Ahhh how wrong of me, my love, you look like a hot mama in that dress your small figure is out there not to mention my asserts mmh"...I just laughed about it mcm this one

Me: Thank you my husband

Him: You called me your what

Me: My husband

Him: "Finally babe Finally"...we saw the others coming to our car

Lizo: Brother I don't think it is wise for you to come out

Me: Yeah I agree but I'm planning on telling them after the funeral I promise hey"...I kissed his chick

Him: I'm not your child Mumu

Akhona: Ncoooh y

Lizo: "Ey enough your family is all out now get out and ask children to take the groceries we need to leave"...I went out called the children they took out the grocery from the boots and it took time because the cousins weren't helping just folding their arms looking at us, we were standing outside Lizo's car if I'm not mistaken cause akyona eyakwami le hahaha, Candice and Storm a bit far and they look too serious/professional

Me: But babe they're drawing attention

Syandisizwe: Unfortunately, but we are not taking them with

Me: Fine

Him: Good and please don't mind anyone please let them talk nina don't, this will be over and you'll be back at your house

Akhona: We deserve a vacation after this ngeke

Lizo: We'll talk about it, anything for you after that hot session you gave me mother of my children

Me: Ay man, oh my cousin Zamashandu is coming let her say hello I only told her about us

Zama: Uhm hey Zalo jeez you guys are fresh doesn't look like you spent a night in a cell

Me: Cause we didn't, this is my husband Syandisizwe and this is my brother-in-law Lizokuhle, Akhona's husband

Zama: Aibo how

Me: We'll talk about their names some other time I just wanted you to meet them but you'll meet all of them Friday

Zama: Oh, sanibonani...eash man imake wait...uhm hello

Syandisizwe: Unjani ntokazi, I'm Syandisizwe

Zama: Ay man uyakwzi ukukhuluma isiZulu  
Zama aibo

Syandisizwe: Yes I can but not like you guys

Zama: That's also okay

Lizo: And I can't, hey you can call me Lizo

Zama: Ah well nice to meet you guys under  
the circumstances but worry not I'll protect  
them no one will lay a finger on them

Syandisizwe: Hahaha, that's nice to hear  
Zama but we should get going we still have  
to drive all the way back

Lizo: It was nice to meet you

Zama: Okay let me give you time to say your  
goodbyes

Me: Okay syeza

Syandisizwe: Your cousin is free spirited

Me: Yep

Him: "Alright than my love" ...he kissed my  
forehead..."I love you, I can't kiss you"

Me: Ah goodbye, drive safely

Him: Thanks behave

Me: “Sure thing”...Akhona was crying  
ncooh...”bye Lizo see you in 2 days”...they  
than left

Me: Ah well this is it Madam cela  
singabanaki ne, I’ll do all the talking if  
necessary, although...

Akhona: “Besengithi uyangidakelwa”...I was  
laughing dead oh nkosiyami this one don’t  
learn

Me: Phela bebekunyathela ngizoshaya  
sengathi angiboni lutho

Akhona: Nje I’ll take care of my man later,  
nobody disrespect me and thinks ngizothula

Me: Washa gcwala nge ghost

Akhona: Ay kyobonakala sekuqoqwa

Me: Sanibonani ekhaya

Omalume: Yebo ndodakazi kunjani koda

Me: “Ay kyaphileka sidlule ezitolo  
sacoshacosha okuncane besithi asizoletha  
kona”...Malume Mdu is the youngest

Malume Mdu: Wenze kahle Zamo syabonga  
futhi you arrived in time we were about to

call you for a family meeting regarding what happened here yesterday when we left

Me: “Oh ay kulungile Malume ngibize abanye beze nganene kungaze kusihlwele” ...the time now was 18:30

Malume: Hawu ujahephi Zamo

Me: Ay I saw it best ukuthi silale kwenye indawo sinomngani wami since kwenzakale lento eyenzeke izolo

Malume: “Ohho biza abanyeke” ...I stood in front of the kitchen door and ask one of the kids to call them and I went back inside I went to get water, Akhona was still standing there

M: Let’s have a sit Madam

Aunty: “I thought this was a family meeting kokuqala lo Satan uyena oqale yonke lento asimazi nokuthi owakephi nx” ...Akhona was chilled, that's my girl

Me: Don’t worry hlala la since kuwena oyiqalile lento you are needed is that right Malume



Malume: :Yebo Ndodakazi, awukahle Gugu uhlale phansi man”...she eventually did and the cousins, so this is how is it, my gran had 3 girls and 3 boys, Malume Fistos as the first born with no kids just his alcohol and Aunt Gugu as the 2<sup>nd</sup> born ozala 3 kids uNokzola being the first than 2 boys uAmile no Sekhona who are not here, than Aunt Thulisile who’s also like Gugu with 3 boys Nhlanhla who’s also here and Nhlalo and Nkazimulowho are not here, than aunt Lina abamndonsa ngekhala, she always do whatever they say, 1 kid uZamashandu than my dad he only had me and lastly Malume Mdu the last born he doesn’t have kids. So in my cousins Nokuzola have 2 kids from different fathers, and Amile and Sekhona have 1 cause Sekhona lost the other 1, than le 3 eka Aunt Thulisile nayo they have 1 each ngathi kwabhejwa into thizeni and the others which is me and Zamashandu asina twa mind you labantu abafundile mcm koda sebekhona ukusibopha the nerve yokuthi ngiseqamgaqo mina ghaaa

Malume: “Ngicabanga ukuthi sonke sesila singaqala”...Storm and Candice were sitting by the door they refused to sit further than that

Malume: Sesilizwile icala labo aunty bakho Zamo sesifuna ukuzwa elakho nomngani wakho

Me: Malume u Aunt Gugu called my mom isifebe ngamukinyake than she called the police, Akhona will say her part

Akhona: I will first like to greet abantu abadala and to apologize for what happened yesterday, worse niqala nokungibona but angikhuliswanga kanje ekhaya ukuthi Malume angimthandi umuntu ozokhuluma kabi ngabazali bami engabazi engabe ubhekana nami Malume angizwani nomuntu ongakwazi ukukhuluma sdalwa, so ingane le ebandishile ibisikhuluma kabi nje mina ngayibeka endaweni yayoke ebese sezwa sekufika amaphoyisa

Malume: Oh ay ngiyezwa nakunina but Zamo you now fight with your elders

Me: Malume uyangazi ukuthi uGogo  
akangikhulisanga kanjalo kusho kona ukuthi  
uAunt beseqe umugqa

Aunt Gugu: “Iheee lalelani la nina nobabili  
ningalinge nisuke le kobaba abadala laba  
enilala nabo mese nicabanga ukuthi nathi  
sesontanga benu niyangizwa na” ...we just  
looked at her

Malume: Ay ay Gugu

Aunt Thulisile: “Ay ini Mdu hhe, uqinisile  
uGugu lezingane zilethwe obaba abadala la  
awuzibonanga yini izimoto ziyadayisa  
lezingane le eThekwini ngizothi  
ngasho” ...still we didn’t say anything

Nokuzola: Nathula manje njengezimungulu  
banifundisile isifundo ejele namabhomu  
ezingubo nx angazi niphume kanjani futhi,  
wena uzowukhomba umuzi onotshwala  
linda kuphele umncwabo ngeke ngishawe  
esinye isifebe mina

Akhona: “You’re messing with a wrong  
bitch now my girl and it’s on, I’ll make sure I  
wear my fake Gucci kicks uzonya

mama"...she than stood up and I saw that she meant business she went out and came back

Akhona: "Zee cela ungiboleka isikhiye semoto yakho" ...iyuuu koda Akhona, I just gave her the car keys and she left with everyone's eyes on me, if it was people I don't know ngabe sengyawabala

Nhlanhla: "Hawu Mzala unemoto uyithathaphi" ...uqede uyasineka tf this is the first time talking to me ever since I came here usezosuza manje

Aunt Thulisile: Nginge sure eye blesser

Me: "Amen" ...Zama just laughed

Aunt Lina: I'm seeing a ring Zamo

Me: Yebo Aunty sokhuluma kahle emvakomncwabo

Malume: "Ay soke sizwe mhlampe sewashada nje ngale ngoba usuphelile u 5years ungekho phela la" ...nkosiyami 4years

Me: I couldn't come back since ngagxoshwa emzini kagogo and nobody was willing to help me

Zama: Ma is this true, I thought she left because of school

Me: Ey let leave it Zama, I'm proud of where I am in life right now and I'm sure Gogo is also proud

Malume: Eash Zamo uyazi nawe lapha engihlala khona kuhlezi kuliwa bengafuni ukuthi ubhekane naleso simo

Me: "Ay akwilutho Malume njengoba besengishilo"....all along the aunties and the cousins were looking at me kabi kanjani and I didn't give a dam nor a swimming pool..."Malume besesiqedile ukuthi sekuhlwile besicela indlela bewukuthi sesiqedile

Malume: Gugu cela uxolise enganeni ngokubiza unina,umfazi kamfwenu wonke ngesfebe

Gugu: Ngeke ukubone ke lokho ngisho sengifile

Malume: Gugu man

Aunt Gugu: “We Mdu should I remind you ukuthi imina engimdala lay'khaya manje”...I just chuckled

Aunt Gugu: “Uzokhala wena sphukuphuku”...ngamane ngazibukela

Me: Malume since we won't go forward with this sicela indlela sesobuya ngolwesine ntambama ngomlindelo

Nokuzola: Ihee uyabusa bo mese ucabanga ukuthi kupheka bani

Me: “I brought the groceries nifunani enye nawe ungapheka sisi, seniyosala kahle ke Malume naninonke ke beningafuni futhi niyeke Nokuzola nkosiyami”...she came to me like a thunder but unfortunately for her Storm was already there, she was pointing her with a gun

Me: Naaa no need Storm she's a small fish

Malume: “Ayiiii isibhamu Zamo sifunani endlini”...bonke bese becashile ngezandla nx amagwalwa

Me: “Cha ukuthi malume sifuna ukuboshelwa into ekhona manje, seniyosala kahle bekukhona okushodayo seniyongithinta” ...I than left and Zama called me

Zama: Zalo ngingakwazi ukuyolala nani la nilala khona ngyakucela they are using me laykhaya bona abenzi lutho bathuma mina nje please please

Me: Okay ungeza but ask your mom first

Zama: “I did angizwanga koda ukuthi utheni koda bengeke anqaba ukuthi I know if I waited for her answer your aunt’s bebezomfaka umoya ka Satan as always” ...she said that getting in the back wow

Me: “Okay move than” ...at least this car was bigger we all can fit, we than drove to the hotel and Storm asked to get some rest since silale late the time now was 20:00

Me: “Let’s go to my room” ...she was amazed

Zama: I've always heard about this hotel but never been inside it looks like heaven  
ah

Akhona: What are you gonna eat Madam

Me: I really don't know, what, you also don't feel like eating the hotel's food

Akhona: Ja I need meat

Me: Zama what do you feel like eating

Zama: Anything?

Me: Yes anything

Zama: Cool, I would like to eat Dunked wings from KFC with Fries

Akhona: That's all, pshhh you should order anything my love money is not a problem kulo even I will order a lot of meat, do you even know that she's married to a Billionaire

Zama: Get out of here

Me: Was that even necessary



Zama: Zalo mfethu awuyisho into enkulu kangaka oAunty ngoba bekunyomfa kanjena nje

Me: Nyomfing who

Akhona: Musa ukuganga wena come give me a key I'll drive us to KFC and Nandos drive through since it's late

Me: Naaa I don't want to get in trouble you know how they'll freak out and leave their work again if they were to find out that we left all alone

Akhona: True, I'll just order ku Uber App shuthi

Me: Good idea

Zama: How

Akhona: "Come let me show you"...they did their thing, I decided to call Syandisizwe, he picked up in one ring wow

Me: Were you waiting for my call

Him: Naaa

Me: Mxm bye than

Him: "Aibo don't do that let me video call you"...he than dropped and video called me

Him: Now I can see my love, how are you glad you're at the hotel already and yes I was waiting for your call, Storm told me you're there now

Me: Hha a calm down, Yes we are in the hotel already and I'm okay and did Storm mention that we brought Zama with

Him: Yes she did and I have no problem, she's your cousin

Me: Not that I was gonna ask for permission or what but thanks and how did you guys go

Him: Ay Lizo was speeding the whole way

Me: Weren't you in a hurry though

Him: We were but you know I don't like it when someone else speeds not me

Me: Hha a bhuti...

Akhona: Madam I'm thinking of going to my room and take a shower meanwhile silindile, oh hey brother-in-law

Him: Hello Akhona

Me: Okay Madam you can go, we'll also go upstairs

Syandisizwe: What are you waiting for

Me: Food, come let's go Zama

Him: Oh okay, hope it's not something that will trigger ulcers

Zama: Nope we ordered something different for her I remembered she have ulcers

Syandisizwe: Thank you Zama, I owe you one, you are keeping your promise

Zama: "Yes sir"...we arrived in my room, uZama ubabaza yonke into

Me: Do you want to go and shower

Zama: I didn't bring anything Zalo nje

Me: It's fine you can use my things

Zama: Awuke, ziphi

Me: Zamashandu bheka, I'm sorry about that

Him: No problem, I miss your food now, I'm coming back with you on Friday and I'm driving us I don't want anyone disturbing us

Me: hahaha you forgot we came with Storm and Candice

Him: They'll drive back with the Wagon and Akhisu will also bring his with FiFi same as everyone

Me: Ah I miss everyone especially Grans and my kitchen my house

Him: Ay man you should be missing me only

Me: Ay you know I miss you a lot

Him: Mh really

Me: Yes

Him: Okay I have a surprise for you when you come back

Me: Ay you and surprises

Him: No it something you did yourself this time though I'll like to take credit my love but naa

Me: Oh okay

Him: Yep and they called at the driving school

Me: Shit I forgot my driving lessons were starting Monday

Him: They mentioned that, and I rescheduled to next Monday afternoon you'll take it from there

Me: "Alright thanks, you're the best my donor"...I saw him flinch a bit there, than there was knock on the door it was Akhona

Her: I figured you're still on a call so I didn't bother calling, where's Zama

Me: Taking a shower

Akhona: You still gonna shower

Me: No after eating don't worry, is the food here yini

Akhona: Yes, I'm on my way to fetch it, you guys gonna come and eat in my room ne

Me: No problem

Akhona: If you take your time I'll eat without you, I'm hungry

Me: Coming right up

Him: Okay you can go just be careful, bye I'll call you in an hour

Me: "Alright I'll be careful byee"...I dropped the call

Zama: "Finally"...she was in my baggy tshirt it was like a dress to her and my Adidas flops

Me: Are you ready

Zama: Yep

Me: "Okay let me just change my shoes"...my feet were sore from wearing an all star the whole day, I changed into sleepers and off we go, we knocked Akhona opened for us at least they got me a chicken rap with green salad and a cranberry juice we ate and Zama was enjoying her food I am glad, we than finished and stayed a bit and Zama was falling asleep already we were boring her nkosiyami but just as I was about to say we are going, Akhona's phone rang and she gave me it to me it was Syandisizwe shit

Me: Hey it's your wife

Him: Hey my wife why ain't you picking up your phone

Me: I'm sorry I left it in a charger but we are going back to our room now gonna take a quick shower than I'll call you ne

Him: "Alright"...he than dropped the call

Me: Thanks Madam it's time for us to leave mbuke lo uselele weee

Zama: Angilele hawu

Me: Lol okay ke asambe, Goodnight Madam ulale kahle love ya

Akhona: "Nyyyt I love you more"...we left to our room

Me: I'm gonna go take a shower quickly

Zama: Alright ngyalala mina ke, Goodnight Zalo

Me: "Night Night Dade"...I took a shower wore my silk pjs with my name on them, how cute of my husband, I than decided to call him we talked for a while and I guess I

fell asleep cause when I woke up he was like wakey wakey

Me: Jeez why didn't you switch of the phone when you saw that I've dozed off

Him: "And miss the chance of hearing you talk and laugh on your sleep my love" ...oh gosh he laughs..."it was hilarious"

Me: "Oh really, let see how will you take me being mad at you mmh hilarious it's the word you used right byeee" ...I left the phone there cause he hates when you drop it

Me: Zama usugezile njalo

Zama: Yebo and you're still waking up late mmh even if you're married zalo

Me: Trust me when I'm that side I'm too busy to sleep, I'll get you something nice to wear your size at the mall cause I see where you lack and my clothes aren't fitting

Zama: Mcm leave me with my flat ass

Me: You should do squats

Zama: Oh it's that what you do mmh



Me: I wish I had time, nina what do you think ngenzani eThekwini vele

Zama: Bro iTheku linezinto eziningi ezingagcina zikuphazamisa and imali igcwele pha

Me: Yeah true

Zama: Buka nje usushadile not to just anyone but a Billionaire zalo iyuu

Me: I had no choice trust me but the bottom line is that I'm doing my third Qualification how's that

Zama: Wow ngempela

Me: Yep

Zama: When are you graduating pho

Me: Very soon I'll invite you so you'll see my house and my in-laws especially Grans cause you'll see the others Friday

Zama: Ahhh I would like that so much

Me: "Alright than, let me take a shower" ...I took a shower, wore my jean and a plain tshirt and Gucci slides and I took out my denim skirt with a baggy tshirt for Zama

Zama: You look plain but okay, don't worry  
I'll wear my clothes I'll change at the mall

Me: "Alright, let me give my look a final  
touch ke"...I took my Rolex watch

Zama: This watch seems expensive

Me: It's Rolex zalo do your homework

Zama: Fuck you and get out of here bitch no  
a whole Rolex on your tiny hand

Me: Tf hawu mcm asambe abanye  
basilindile

Zama: You'll get marked walking with a  
Rolex like that

Me: 1 they don't know a Rolex 2 I have abo  
Storms with guns so don't worry

Zama: A life of a Billionaires Wife

Me: "I still can't believe it myself, one day  
I'll write a book"...we were walking  
downstairs

Zama: Wait you said your house earlier, you  
have a house

Me: Yes darling I'm the owner of a house

Zama: Are you kidding me

Me: Nope

Zama: Can I come stay with you pretty please I don't want to stay in Res mina while you have a house in Durban

Me: Where are you going to study

Zama: DUT

Me: When ngoba seku late phela manje

Zama: I'm starting nge Second semester ngo July

Me: Oh we'll talk, Madam, Storm and Candice niright

Akhona: Yep Mesis wena

Me: I'm alright just need to eat

Storm: Morning Mam, today's schedule?

Me: Any close by mall to eat breakfast do my hair and get some few things and maybe pass by home

Storm: "At your service"...we than left, I only had my phone and a card holder

Akhona: Mesis a Rolex

Me: Yep it was a learners present from Mr Walton

Akhona: Are you kidding me, shuthi i license you'll get a car straight

Me: Ey don't say that

Akhona: You know that husband of yours, he's crazy about you

Me: Ey I don't even wanna think about it  
Akhona let's leave it

Akhona: Okay ke what are you going to do with your hair miss "keeping it natural" cause mina I'm getting myself new hair cause I deserve it after spending an hour at the police station"...we all laughed

Me: "You're crazy shame but you shall you deserve it, mina I'll see what I will do"...we settled for Mugg & Bean though I wanted Circus Circus but they don't have it here, we than went to the salon Zama trusted, we got there and my high school friend was there

Me: Oh hey Nazo kunjani

Nazo: "I'm good wena"...she had some sort of an attitude mcm

Me: I'm okay just keeping it moving

Nazo: Good ke sis, heard you're around

Me: Whoo news travels fast

Nazo: Yes they do though nami ngivakashile, remember I now live in Cape Town

Me: "Yeah how can I forget that, asilalanga usitshela about it"...oh these are my friends, Akhona, Storm and Candice

Nazo: They weird like you

Akhona: Mesis please I don't want to go back to jail izinsuku zilandelana

Me: Don't worry Madam you won't

Nazo: Hahaha funny, did you perhaps tell her who I am

Me: "Naaa she doesn't know that"...at least Akhona was washing her hair now and this one Nazo, she was the richest kid at school and in the community her family is rich, she came to our school because she was

expelled from her school and the teacher introduced her to me as I was a RCL, people would tell me that she's using me and she's after my boyfriend that time I was dating Syabonga but I ignored it cause she was the friend that liked our relationship, she would post us and all that

Me: "It was nice seeing you Nazo let me do what I came here to do"...I smiled both our smiles were fake

Nazo: "Nice watch and slides"...she than laughs..."wait tell me where did you buy them friend"...lmao she thinks I'm wearing a fake

Me: My husband bought it for me

Nazo: "You're married lol"...I showed her my ring..."really green you got married with a ring ewu colour ngathi iphume kwi shebhehi ay Zee kanti being my friend kwakufundisani"

Me: Lmao it taught me nothing friend

Nazo: Let me tell you this, I'll come with my white friends to your uncle's funeral so you'll be able to see how we do things

Me: "Oh that will be great looking forward to it" ...I then went to wash my hair, Zama had a nice hair cut and me and Akhona we decided to get hair somewhere else she said she can see fake easily lol, I paid and we left, went to Lacoste and Zama got a black golf dress, a small hand bag and we went to look for hills at this other store she showed me didn't even got the name but the hills there were nice she got 2 and slides and I told her I will send her money for a suitcase since she said she doesn't have it and we'll do shopping for her when she arrives in Durban

Me: Had fun

Zama: Yes thank you Zalo you're the best hey

Me: "It's my husband's money Zalo" ...we both laughed, we went to this hair shop and Akhona said their hair is a quality she

bought 30 inches black hair for me and blonde for herself jeez

Me: Don't you think this is too much

Akhona: If you want to show that mf friend of yours who are you kumele sis

Me: Okay than if you say so

Zama: She'll have a heart attack trust me

Me: Hope she does, I will like to see what is she bringing

Akhona: Worry not cause we are the Waltons and sophelela Friday she must be scared

Zama: "Sabaweli ukubona"...we laughed

Akhona: "Watch and learn"...she went at the side made a call and came back

Me: And than what are you up to

Akhona: You'll see, and oh Zane is also coming she's in Durban as we speak

Me: Oh wow that's nice and the other bitch

Akhona: Naa akekho

Me: Good than, want to pass home Zama



Zama: Yes please I need my toiletries

Me: “Alright than let have late lunch buy food for later than sivaye”...we did just that and we went home

Akhona: I’ll just sit here you guys can go

Me: “Alright we won’t take long nami I just wanna see my uncle”...we went inside and they were all eating

Me: Sanibonani

Malume: “Awu yebo bo Zama”...I laughed at that

Me: “Malume koda ninjani ke”...my uncle and his friends were answering abanye lutho mcm

Malume: Ay sikahle ndodakazi

Aunt Gugu: Kudingakala imali yetende nezihlalo ne Cold Room

Me: But why didn’t you call, wait what did your kids contribute since they are older than me

Aunt Thulisile: Angani nakhu nje sabazali babo siyafaka kanti ufunani

Me: "Oh mina I'm forced to contribute since ngintandane oh okay now I get this but they also parents themselves koda angisho lutho" ...Zama got back..."done?"

Zama: "Yep" ...nobody said anything they were tongue tied until my uncle spoke

Malume: Zamo sesikhiphe konke ebesinako ntombazane yami, besibuza ukuthi nawe awunalutho yini

Aunt: Unayo asimbuzi uno sugar daddy lo

Me: "This is starting to bore me, Malume khululeka ngizofaka imali nginike I number yakho yocingo" ....he did and I transferred R10 000

Me: Ay isikhona ke senosala kahle iyobonana ksasa ntambama ngoba ayikweletani

Malume: Imali engaka Zamo aibooo

Me: "Enye eyakho phela Malume I know you mean well" ...we than left to the car

Akhona: That was fast

Me: Yes they wanted money mxm

Akhona: And you gave them

Me: Yeah

Akhona: Khona ngeke bakukhulume la ksasa bethi awenzanga lutho vele your balance is not hurting nakancane

Me: Yeah...we went to the hotel, the day went by, Syandisizwe tried to call me I ignored him, somehow I would like to see him bag me but he eventually stopped calling. It was now Thursday, Zama and I had to go back home so to help and we should sleep there apparently nx, it was now 14:00 we took our bags and packed them e bootin' Akhona wasn't coming with but at least I got Zama and my phone I will ignore them and The Waltons will be arriving very late because FiFi is finishing work ngo 20:00 they had to wait for her, they'll sleep at the hotel and come for a funeral tomorrow, Storm drove us home and she said she'll sleep in the car cause there's no way she's leaving me alone here, at least ke. We got there, helped at least there wasn't too much work since kukhona

oMama bendawo, they were happy to see me, it was all good energy phela I bought them alcohol lmao. Umlindelo happened and there were church people singing aibo imhlola le 1 bengawazi nomnyango wesonto 2 kumele ngabe kuculwa lamaculo asematshwaleni nje, Syandisizwe called I picked up vele we were done washing the dishes I went to the car and we spoke for like 2hrs and he finally hanged up uthi basendleleni but what confusing ukuthi he was driving alone, well koda ushilo wathi he wants to return nami kphela .

It was now Friday and kyaphithizela amabhodwe asebekiwe and everyone wants to bath and I finally did by the help of Zama though sigeze egarage, I wore my black and gold slim fit Versace dress with Black pointy toe hills, put my weave on jeez it touches my ass I will have to look for a gutter cause wow this is too long I put my Gucci glasses over my hair, my watch on, and my scarf, this is it ima go around with these hills I guess, people were now arriving and I spoke to Syandisizwe earlier they

were about to come when I was dressing, I was standing by the gate giving everyone who's coming in the program when I saw a convoy of cars I knew ezakwami because the first one was written The Waltons, Zama came running to me

Zama: This is your new family right

Me: "Yep, from now on call me Mrs Walton"...I moved the ring to the wedding finger

Zama: "Okay I get you Mesis Walton"...we both laughed, Zama directed them to park outside at the side so it'll be easy when it's time for them to go, okay let me put you in the picture iheee, there were 7 cars namely, Mercedes Benz V 250 caring everyone's bodyguards, it was written **THE WALTONS**, than it was an Audi R8, butterfly doors, that was Sbani alone, BMW i8, butterfly doors, that was Kuhle alone, 911 Porsche, that was Lizo with Akhona, Blue Golf 7R fuck that was Akhisu with FiFi being ghetto, Black Mercedes A-Class AMG, that was Zane alone and lastly my man's with a White

Mustang MC20 butterfly doors fuck no laba  
amehlo abantu the pipes iyuuu ngathi  
kuzoncwatshwa I Billionaire, I saw my man  
looking fine as fuck, he got a hair cut,  
coming out of the car, I swear I almost  
screamed, I went to him I gave him a hug  
and he lifted me talking about being extra  
Him: "Damn I missed you mommy, look at  
you, you look hot in this dress and this long  
hair no man this is my wife I need everyone  
to know that, when I'm talking about a wife  
you're an example"...we both laughed it  
was more like blushing kumi, I couldn't get  
off his hands

FiFi: "Hello hi yes we are also here yes it's  
me your bestie remember me yes"...I  
laughed

Me: "Jeez such drama hawu come here, I  
missed you so much"...lord I just became  
emotional..."guys ah I missed you all"

Zane: "Ncooh come group hug"...we all hug

Zama: Ahh

Me: I love you guys

Them: We love you too

Zane: We are here for you

Syandisizwe: “No you love me” ...everyone was laughing it was so nice it’s like they came with a positive energy

Zama: “Okay okay we witnessed the bold and the beautiful reunion now the service is starting” ...I looked at the yard everyone was talking looking at us ah well, they took their Sun glasses, bottle of water and guns wow on top of the guards with big guns

Me: Syandisizwesihle these guards will have to stay outside the gate

Syandisizwe: 5 inside 5 outside how’s that

Me: Jeez you’re making a scene

Syandisizwe: “It’s for our safety every time we are in a new place” ...we walked inside the tent and we all set at the back where Zama prepared for us ncooh

Me: So now we have like 13 guards adding, Akhisu, Storm and Candice

Syandisizwe: As long as we are safe

Me: “Mcm idrama nje”...the service started  
I was called to read umlando kamufi

Pastor: Sicela uZiyane Zamambatha Mbatha  
azofunda umlando kamufi

Syandisizwe: “Walton”...he  
whispered...”you were called go, here’s  
your scarf”...I took it put it over my  
shoulders and I went to the front I read it  
and to be honest I couldn’t be emotional  
cause of the lies I was reading really, I  
almost laughed I was taking breaks there  
and there than I finished and went back  
with my Aunt’s giving me looks there and  
there

FiFi: “Choyimi why ubufuna ukuhleka”...I just  
laughed shit some heard me I was holding  
myself from laughing FiFi just had to

Me: “FiFi please”...Syandisizwe pinched  
me...”ouch”

Syandisizwe: “Shh I’m listening”...I just  
looked at him aibo listening to what, it went  
on singing there and there Zane, Sbani,  
Kuhle who was high, Akhisu and



Syandisizwe were standing up there and there singing they enjoyed the service it was now time to go to the burial and the Waltons went out first Syandisizwe suggested that we walk there because I said it was a 10 minutes walk, we arrived there people were already singing and there were 3 cars at the side, a White BMW 320d, Black GTI and a Ford Ranger and Nazo came out on a passenger seat of a BMW and Syabonga my ex came out from a driver's seat and a white dude in a Ford Ranger he looks young and a coloured girl from a GTI wearing nothing but a small black dress nx Akhona: "Wait this is what she can do come on you must be kidding me didn't you say she was rich" ...we all stood there waiting for them just than Zama came to call me we went to the other family, we threw the soil inside and it went on about 15min and when I looked at abo Nazo there were talking to the Waltons, but I carried on paying attention la ngikhona and we were finally done than my aunt decided to pull me roughly aside

Me: Why

Aunt Thulisile: Kade sikubuka usenzela ama film la, yabonake manje sokwenza I family meeting after serving people ukudla ithini ozosibuka uyangizwa

Me: :Yebo” ...I saw Syandisizwe, his 2 guards and Storm coming towards us

Syandisizwe: What going on here

Me: “Nothing I was about to come, Aunty sesobonana e Cinema ke” ...I than left holding hands with Syandisizwe we went others and Nazo and her people were still there

Me: Oh hey Nazo you made it I thought you changed your mind, nice dress

Nazo: “Naa I wouldn’t miss it, I’ve introduced my friends to your friends and obviously you know my boyfriend Syabonga” ...I felt the air leaving me, FiFi saw that

FiFi: Say what, are you Syabonga Zulu

Syabonga: “Whoo I’m a celebrity look at that”...Akhisu whispered to Syandisizwe than he let go of his gun and holds me though I wasn’t showing that there was something wrong, I didn’t want to give them the pleasure and power

Me: Oh hey Syabonga, I didn’t know you guys are now dating

Nazo: Awu he’s about to pay lobola for me now girl

Me: Mmh okay

Nazo: Yes you left him and he ran to the hands that he always came to

FiFi: Mesis you didn’t mention that your friend is hoe why is that

Akhisu: Afika

FiFi: “Was just asking, just that I don’t mix with hoerism Zee knows”...she raised her hands

Nazo: “At least I’m a hoe that wears original”...she laughed with her friends

Akhona: Do your homework my love please

Me: Okaay, Nazo, this is my husband  
Syandisizwesihle Walton and my in-laws  
The Waltons, thank you for showing your  
support we can now go eat at my house,  
thina we are walking sizonifica khona ne

Nazo: “So you really are married  
Imao”...Syabonga was looking at  
Syandisizwe kabi kanjani mcm...”So you  
guys at your house you hired guards for  
what cause uFistos wasn’t that much of a  
deal idrama nje”

Me: Oh no that’s our guards sengisho us  
The Waltons

Nazo: Lol walkani' what a joke anifuni u lift

Zane: Can we please go tuu

Me: “Naaa we good”...we started walking  
and they sped passing us mind you the road  
is gravel

FiFi: These mf they’ll know me when I get  
there nx

Me: Come down Mngani they are not worth  
it

Akhona: “Ay nami ngyabona I thought the big fishes are coming ahh”...we all laughed

Zane: “I can’t believe I brought my car because of a GTI ah”...everyone was laughing making fun of them

Lizo: Akhona said bring your average and we did just that

Me: Oh so this is not your best

Kuhle: “Nope mama don’t undermine us like that”...we were laughing my head was now sore, we arrived at the house

Me: Let me get you food, you can take chairs in the tent and make your own group

Syandisizwe: Alright, FiFi, Akhona and Zane go and help her, she won’t be able to carry the food alone

Zane: Yes Sir

Syandisizwe: Mcm...we left, I asked Zama to serve abo Nazo and we served the guys and went back to fetch ours only to find abo Nazo sitting with them now wow mcm

FiFi: “This bitch is gonna make me puke I swear if it wasn’t a funeral ngabe kdala ngiqedile ngaye”...we laughed and went there, I sat next to Syandisizwe

Me: Oh so nice of you to join us

White dude: Damn those rides are fire

Syabonga: You saw that Maserati

Akhona: A man that can provide his wife is suppose to ride a beast

Nazo: And what that suppose to mean  
Blondy

FiF: First she has a name and secondly she meant that, that Maserati your boyfriend is praising, it’s his ex’s husband's

Nazo: Sorry?

Me: “Ah I forgot nase skoleni kwakuthatha kancane, uthi ekamnyeni wami”...they were shocked but didn’t wanna show it

Colored girl: Wait are those your rides

Zane: “That’s an answer you’re looking for”...Syabonga chocked

White dude: I've never feel so small in the villages

Me: "Welcome" ...Nazo was busy on her phone

Nazo: What tf you're The Waltons like the originals

Akhona: "Oh you've started your homework that's nice uyalalela az" ...we laughed, Zama was laughing tears she was done, we continued eating while Miss Nazo is Star struck

Syabonga: "Uhm we need to be somewhere, let's go Nazo" ...he grabbed her and they left with their friends praising us Imao we were laughing nkosiyami

Akhona: "This cheap bitch mcm, the nerve of saying we are wearing fake esho uMesis Versace wonke pho" ...she said that looking at me

Me: "Aibo oe" ...we laughed

Syandisizwe: "You like Versace" ...he was whispering

Me: “Yes I now like it”...I whispered back

Akhisu: Ay phela

Syandisizwe: “Akhisu can you please focus on FiFi and leave us alone”...I think I saw FiFi blushing there iheee I need to hear this one

Zane: We hear that you guys are Wrestlers now you now have criminal records

FiFi: “Hawu yes I forgot that wait”...she was laughing non stop mcm

Me: Aibo we don’t have criminal records because we are not criminals hawu

Zane: “But you got arrested ihee, brothers you brought us ninja warriors instead of wives”...they all laughed

Me: Oh it’s funny, let see you sleep in a visitor’s room for a week

Syandisizwe: Never ke My love you hear me never

Me: Mcm

FiFi: “Ay nani guys though”...she was laughing



Me: Osyeka wena phuma silwe

Akhona: Cause if you weren't working  
ngabe we all got arrested and wena for  
murder

FiFi: "Hell yeah, you know me"...we all  
laughed

Akhisu: Are you proud

Me: Hhawu Akhisu ndoda we are joking  
don't be sensitive now

Kuhle: Oksalayo

Me: You are high wena you ate my plate  
and my husband's

Kuhle: And I'm still hungry when are we  
leaving

Me: After dropping a bomb to my family

Syandisizwe: Do that love so we'll leave,  
we'll spend a night at the hotel and leave  
tomorrow

Me: Okay than, Zama let's go

Syandisizwe: “Take Storm with”...I called Storm and we went inside, people were leaving vele

Me: Malume

Malume: Yebo Zamo no Zama please sit down I asked someone to call your aunts and cousins

Me: “Yebo”...they got in after a while

Malume: Everyone, umncwabo uhambe kahle thank you kunina ngokufaka izimali zenu zokugcina especially wena ngane kaBhuti wami syabonga besingabuye sibe yini koda

Me: Ay akunalutho malume

Aunty GuGu: Imali yalabo baba abamhlophe abangaphandle

Me: “Awu ngathi uyazi, phela mina ngashada angifani nawe, nezingane ezinezingane azinobaba abangafani nazo zilethe eminye imthwalo”...Zama chuckled and Aunty GuGu stood up and I also did and Storm took out her gun

Me: Cela usukumele into ekhona bandla

Malume: Ayi ayi man nina ngathi nizalwa ndawonye Zamambatha kanti uAunt wakho lo mdala

Me: “This is not my Aunt if only uyazi wenzani ngabe awukusho lokho” ...she sat down...”I thought so usukumele ubala”

Nhlanhla: Ey wena Zama musa ukusithatha kanjalo ukuthi unomngani ophatha isbhamu thina sizonibhanqa nowu 2

Me: “Lmao Nhlanhlo, I call you that ngoba ngathi usuphenduka umfazi nawe usula kulenxoxo sies awume wena iba indoda”...he tried to stand up

Storm: Don't even think about it

Me: As I was saying before I was rudely interrupted, Storm here is not my friend she's my bodyguard, Malume I want to first apologize for this but I had no choice it was life or death and I chose life which came with a husband, Malume, I'm married and the people you see outside are my new family

Malume: I knew it ngazile Zamo, kanjani ndodakazi ushade kanjani bengakhokhanga lutho

Me: It was a rushed decision I took, thing we went to right at home affairs but he is willing to do the things the right way

Malume: Ohho kwanconoke

Aunty Thulisile: “Ay imhlola uyezواني”...they were talking amongst themselves

Me: Yebo asifani

Malume: Show me your husband I need to talk to him

Me: “Alright Malume asambe”...we went outside leaving everyone in shock, I went to call Syandisizwe

Malume: “Ulithathaphi manje iChina Zamo angikwazi ukukhuluma isi China”...he was whispering I laughed

Me: “Khululeka Malume khuluma isingisi nesizulu uyasi understand futhi akalona I

China, I'll leave you to it"...I than went to others

Kuhle: You told your family

Me: yep

Lizo: And how did they take it

Me: "Their mouths are still open"...we laughed Zama came

Zama: "Your aunts and cousins can't close their mouths, and here are your bags"...everyone just died of laughter

Me: "Thanks Zalo we'll keep in touch ne"...Syandisizwe came back it was starting to get cold now and Malume called me

Me: Malume

Malume: I talked to Mkhwenyane and he knows what to do ne senizohamba kahle ke ndlelenhle

Me: Ay sibongile Malume nani seniyosala kahle nalabo bebanga umuzi lapho

Malume: "Wazi bona kanye"...we laughed and I left we went to the cars and off we go to the hotel

Me: I'm tired

Syandisizwe: Ask me nicely to carry you  
Zamo

Me: Ayke ayke hawu, why are you calling  
me Zamo now

Syandisizwe: Because I can

Me: "Mcm"...I got out of the car and went  
inside the hotel, he ran after me

Syandisizwe: "Hha a my love I was only  
joking"...he picked me up, I was laughing  
and screaming the whole way, he told the  
others that we all should freshen up than  
come to eat downstairs and we went to our  
room and he threw me in the bed

Syandisizwe: "I wanna make love to  
you"...okay he's serious looking me straight  
in the eyes..."will you let me"

Me: "Yes"...he wasted no time, he was  
kissing me slowly and everywhere, my lips,  
neck, breast, stomach and he also kissed my  
punani, I closed my eyes with my hands

Syandisizwe: “No babe open your eyes I want you to look at me”...I did and he was looking straight in my eyes...”I love you Ziyane and I don’t see myself without you”...wow, he than rubbed my clit softly while looking at me in the eyes, I moaned and he inserted a finger and I moaned louder he than started kissing me in the mouth it was a wet kiss, he than picked up0 his pace down there, he went fast and faster up until I came, I hold him tight, if he didn’t have a tattoo ngabe ubomvu manje He than took off his clothes fuck his abs will be the death of me and when he took off his pants I swear the way his thing is huge ngakhona it’s like it’s my first time seeing it

Him: What are you scared now, we can always stop if you decide otherwise

Me: No..Uhm I’m fine

Him: “Okay than, I love you hey”...he packed my lips and than look at me and started to kiss me again it was slow and sexy he than tried to push himself inside of me but he couldn’t he continued kissing me

and he tried again slowly this time up until he was in

Me: Ahh

Syandisizwe: “Sorry my love, damn you’re tight” ...he started to go in and out slowly for a while and he made me kneel on a bed and he came from behind slowly but hard that you can hear the bang sounds from skin to skin he than he picked up his pace and went a bit fast

Me: “Ah...oh baby yes...that’s nice” ...he went faster and hard and I could feel myself building up

Me: “Baby yes...there yes...like that” ...he went faster and faster than I came, he than changed me to another position my legs were in his shoulders, he was hitting it hard and fast that I came again, he entered me from the side fast and faster I came again and he went back to giving me from behind, he was going hard

Me: Baby yes...like that...Ah faster I’m about to cum



Him: "Wait for me my life Wait for daddy"...he was going fast and faster he was now groaning with his deep voice that was cutting through my veins I than came

Me: "Ahhh fuck"...I felt like I wanted to pee, he kept on going fast and faster and I peed I swear I felt like I was gonna bust there and he came just than and he fell on top of me still inside of me we were sweating wet, shit we didn't use a condom and he came inside of me, I have to do something maybe get morning after pills since they say they helps

Him: What are you thinking about

Me: About the future

Him: Oh really am I a part of your future perhaps

Me: You are my future

Him: I like that cause you're mine you must always know that

Me: "Yes sir, let go take a quick shower I'm sure everyone is waiting for us"...he got out and we went to take a shower I washed him and when he was washing me he kept on

touching me down there that we ended up having sex in the shower and we took it to the bedroom wet, fuck he ate me blind and I peed again I swear it like I will bust I'm sure someone has reported that someone is being killed in our room because when that feeling comes and he's about to cum I scream like imbuzi ehlatswayo

We couldn't get enough of each other we even forgot the dinner cause I was dead tired I fell asleep e snake park and I woke up he was sleeping so peacefully he was snoring softly you need to be very close to hear it, I took my phone and took a picture and when I was taking another one he grabbed my arm

Me: Ah you scared me

Him: You're taking pictures of me while I'm sleeping huh

Me: "No, let me go I need to pee"... I ran to the toilet and I peed

Me: "Ashu ashuuu"...I can hear him laughing mcm, my punani is on fire la, I

rinsed my mouth and my face since my things are in the car, I decided to take a shower using his shower gel and I finished whipped and I used his cream luckily I don't have skin problems I used his face cream in my face and went to his suitcase took out his navy sweater and wore it without panties and I took his huge slides and wore them jeez they're heavy LV mh

Him: You showered without me, come here

Me: "I couldn't afford to do an omnibus"...I went to him

Him: And you smell like your man

Me: I know my man

Him: Mmh I like the sound of that

Me: Okay please fetch my suitcase in the car so you'll take a shower while I get dressed

Him: "Yes mam"...he stood up and kissed my forehead and give me a hug..."thank you my love for trusting me, it meant a lot"...I was blushing non stop..."so let me give you

one round to show you how genuine I  
am"...I pushed him

Me: Soze ukubone lokho I'm tired go and  
take my things tuu

Him: Hawu my love not even a quicky  
morning glory

Me: No forget it yesterday I couldn't even  
count the rounds cause bekuwayawaya nje  
and my punani is sore

Him: I will kiss it better

Me: You don't get tired ay sewing machine  
man go and fetch my things I'm hungry

Him: "Fine"...he went to brush his teeth and  
wash his face wore a short and sleepers and  
a vest his tattoo was showing yerrr it makes  
him more sexy like he is power himself he's  
a lion

Me: "Roar amandla awethu ahh damn  
daddy lmao"...I made the bed and he came  
back

Him: Here you go, but babe you didn't have  
to there are people for that

Me: "I know"...he perked my lips and took a 7 minutes shower

Me: Mmh

Him: Please

Me: "Not saying anything"...I took out a white denim skirt, white vest, powder blue oversized blazer and Gucci kicks, I perked my clothes and my things including my first weave and I let my hair lose and checked my hand bag that it had everything including my sunglasses and phone

Me: That all you'll need, should I pack for you now

Him: "Yes please"...I did and we were done, he was wearing a white short, powder blue tshirt yes he copied me and he wore his Gucci slides he looked nice, he than took our bags and we went downstairs and I saw everyone

Me: I'll go to the others

Him: You are using that bag

Me: “Yes it’s a handbag for a reason  
Harue” ...he spanked my ass...”ah” ...I went  
to others smiling

Me: “Oh what a beautiful morning oh what  
a beautiful dayyy” ...I sang so beautifully  
thank you I say myself and people were  
clapping mmh

Zane: Glory, ncooh you’re glowing and  
you’re happy

Kuhle: That was beautiful thank you

Akhona: Yes you’re making me emotional

Lizo: Babe aren’t you pregnant again

Akhona: “Ini yona” ...jeez she even stopped  
crying than I just remembered I still need to  
go to the pharmacy for a morning after pill

FiFi: But that not gonna make up for  
yesterday’s disappearance

Me: But...

Syandisizwe: “Leave my wife alone  
please” ...he opened a chair for me

FiFi: “Whoo look at that what a gentleman  
unlike some people I know” ...we laughed

Lizo: You're putting us on the spot now big bro

Akhisu: Udlisela i team

Me: Ay leave my husband alone

Him: Tell them my love, now I'm dying for being a gentleman

Sbani: Wow this is new, love is just in the air

Zane: I'm in love with you guys ah

Lizo: "Let's order please we have to drive back"...we ordered and we ate and we left, two other guards joined Storm and Candice in a Wagon, it was said that no stop we are going straight, I fell asleep iyuuu I was dead tired and I still have to listen to the classes that were recorded and work if there's any, we finally arrived and Storm brought the Wagon inside and she ran back to the V250 it was waiting for her at the gate, I got inside first since Syandisizwe is offloading our suitcases and I found a huge boutique of red roses and I took the card and read it out loud

In

Me: "Roses for the queen of my heart, 99 roses means I will love you till the day I die but I'll love you even after death, Yours D.F"...I said that confused now and looking at Syandisizwe who was red by the door oh boy these are not from him

Me: "Babe, I don't know any DF I thought there were from you" ...jeez he was fuming he dropped the bags and took out his gun and came towards me...



Insert 9

He put his gun down and took out his phone

Syandisizwe: "Come let pose with 99 roses to show appreciation"...we posed with the roses and he took a selfie and took a picture of the card

Me: "So you know who's this DF"...he came very closer to me, he was literally in my face

Him: "I don't know any DA or whatever your love of your life but I will find him"...he than bite my lower lip and slap my butt chick

Me: Ahh...he went to fetch the bags and went upstairs, I fetched my worth and took a bottle of water in the fridge and went upstairs I need to take a shower, I went to my bedroom and my suitcase wasn't there agh uHarue man, I just took a shower and wore a gown over nothing and went to his room, I didn't even knock

Me: And than my bag

Him: That took longer, you showered without me

Me: Yes, I'm here to take my bags

Him: To where

Me: "To my room" ...I said that rolling my eyes going to take them

Him: This is going to be our new room sweetheart

Me: Never, this dark room

Him: Alright I'll have someone move my stuff in yours, happy?

Me: "Whatever" ...I said that rolling my eyes

Him: Second time rolling your eyes on me

Syandisizwe's Pov

Hearing her reading that card downstairs pissed me off I won't lie because I'm the only one who's suppose to love her but hey who knows now she have a stalker because she said she doesn't know any DF and I

trust my wife, so I sent Akhisu the photos and he is on top of it as we speak

Ziyane: "I did?" ...she said that giggling, I just got hard hearing her giggles

Me: "See what you are doing to me" ...she closed her eyes with her hands..."come here"

Her: Hha a babe, I'm tired

Me: "I won't do anything to you come to your husband now" ...she came..."I want to cuddle the whole night"

Her: Me too, but aren't you hungry?

Me: No I'm alright just need to take a shower, join me

Her: But I've already showered Syandisizwe

Me: "Come" ...I took off her gown and he wasn't wearing anything..."Mumu why aren't you wearing anything see now" ...I was so hard by just looking at her, she then went to the shower biting her lower lip, fuck this one will be the death of me, we went to the shower and I pinned her in the

glass insert her hard and fucked her there, she was screaming so loud, we finished and I washed her, she was tired I could tell, I then carried her to the bed and she got inside the covers and I pulled her to my chest

Me: Goodnight Mumu, I love you

Her: Mmmh...she was so sleepy that when I checked her she was dead asleep, then my phone rang, hope it's Akhisu with what I need to hear, I slowly got out of bed and went to my study

Me: Talk to me

Akhisu: Nothing Boss

Me: Fuck Akhisu that not what I pay you to tell me uyangizwa

Akhisu: But our IT guy is still on top of it we won't sleep Boss we will find him

Me: Nx, I forgot how useless you guys can be, I need you to come with his file in the morning you hear me

Akhisu: "Roger that"...I dropped off the call and went back to my wife

Me: Hey, hey, sleep it's only me

Her: I love you, don't leave me

Me: "What"...when I turned her she was fast asleep

### Ziyane's Pov

I woke up very early, went to my room showered and took out my green leggings with a white shirt and a green plain sweater and white all star took my small LV back pack tied a high burn and went to make breakfast for Harue and left a note for him, I had to leave early to find this DF no one can just come in and out of my house just like that and I saw how Harue was pissed. First thing first I search the address of the flower place, the card was written Nuflowerist and I searched NuFlowerist near me and found 2, 1 in Mhlanga and 1 in Durban CBD, requested and uber and it came

Me: Hey can you be my driver for the day,  
I'll pay you nicely mine is sick

Uber guy: No problem, where to

Me: To the address I requested to  
eMhlanga

Uber Guy: "Got that"...he drove there and it  
was closed the door was written that it's  
opens ngo 09:00 eash, the time was 07:45

Me: "Take me to this address"...I gave him  
my campus address and he drove me  
there...could you please wait for me maybe  
until 08:30 than we'll go back there

Uber guy: This is going costs you

Me: "I know, see you at half past eight"...I  
than left went to the studio room 5 so no  
one will disturb me just than my phone rang  
it was Harue, I just waited for him to drop it  
and I switched it off and went to a  
computer, logged in and did a little digging  
about the place that sells flowers and found  
some dirt on the manager and went to my  
lectures office to ask for notes and a new

time table seems like they are not that far  
and we have a case to solve in groups

Me: Since I'm late I can do this alone right?

Her: No some student is also alone, he  
wasn't attending for 2 weeks I told him to  
find you today, team up with him

Me: "What his name I will find him myself,  
I'm not attending today, I have an  
appointment"...she gave me his name and  
surname..."thanks"...I then went back to the  
studio logged in to the school system, find  
his information and printed his student  
card, the time was now 08:15 I have to look  
for him, I went to the class and the first  
class was starting and I found him and went  
to sit besides him

Me: "Hey we meet again, I'm your partner  
in crime for the case we were given"...he's  
definitely gay the way he's eyeing me

Him: I go by Lizz

Me: "Pleasure to meet you Lizz here's my  
tens we'll talk"...I then stood up and went

out with the lecture staring really I don't care

Syandisizwe's Pov

Akhisu: What does the letter says

Me: I'll be home late since I have to catch up don't worry yourself I will request and call Storm to fetch me later

Akhisu: Okay, the tracker points her at her campus

Me: Alright but I don't get why she switched off her phone

Akhisu: She doesn't wanna be disturbed

Lizz's Pov

Well I'm Lizwi but Lizz Nzama, 23 years doing my honours in Law because of my family, my family owns a Law firm in Gauteng but I did fashion design at the side and graduated now I'm designing for Fashion shows there and there, I wasn't at school because of trauma, like tf someone



died in front of me 2 weeks ago. I met this kid that day, she was dizzy that all I can say and I didn't know we attend the same class as most of the times I don't come to campus because I'll be busy with some designs, hope she's also smart and committed so we'll do the case and finish but seeing at how she just dodged the class live in front of the lecturer cicici, I'll just call her after classes

Ziyane's Pov

I went to the uber car and he drove to uMhlanga NuFlowerist and I switched on my phone just than FiFi and Akhona called via video call

Me: Bo Madam

Akhona: Madam Omkhulu uright

FiFi: "How are you friend, heard someone send you 99 roses" ...we just laughed

Me: Akhisu uyaphapha

Akhona: I just want to know who is that brave to send 99 roses of love to the Walton's wife

Me: Uthi ngyazi, but I'm about to find out

FiFi: That's my friend, I knew you won't let it go

Akhona: And how are you going to do that

FiFi: She did IT and she's very good at it

Akhona: "Oh wow, I think I will need you"...we laughed..."No I'm serious, I need to find someone, I think Lizo is cheating, there was a gift that came while we were at the funeral and I told Sis Mavis to hide it for me and guess what was it"

FiFi: Lingerie

Akhona: "Red lingerie, you the one who sent it ungafa"...we all laughed... "and the card says, "missing you here"

Me: Jesu

FiFi: Tf I'd die

Akhona: So ke please help me, the initials are Miss Y. Alexandra

FiFi: Awu kanti isfebe somlungu

Me: Don't worry I'll come to your house after my driving lessons

FiFi: Ahh nina you gonna play without me

Me: "Work lapho wena we'll fill you in, bye guys" ... I dropped the call cause we are here and they opened already, I went in

Me: Hey can you get me Miss Ndaba

Lady: "Alright"...she went to the other side and came back

Lady: "She's coming"... I took a seat and she came

Miss Ndaba: Hello Miss how can I help you

Me: I need information about a customer and before you tell me you are not allowed to give that info just know that I know everything about you Nobuhle Ndaba

Nobuhle: Excuse me sorry who are you

Me: There's no need for intro, I came back to 99 roses in my kitchen counter yesterday and they are not from my husband, which means he probably thinks I'm cheating on

his ass, so you will go to that computer for me and search a DF who came here to buy 99 roses yesterday because they are still fresh

Nobuhle: I don't know what you think you know about me but I can't, I won't futhi

Me: I figured, let me call Mr Bradley, I'm sure he'll thank me with the information I need if I tell him that his manager is an ex-con who didn't mention that in her Resume

Nobuhle: Who the fuck are you

Me: "Now this is the real Nobuhle Ndaba, hey I just need the information than I'll be history"...I saw her flitch

And she went to the desk and I followed her

Nobuhle: There's no DF who came the last few days

Me: Check the other store in CBD

Nobuhle: It's impossible, only the manager from there can do it

Me: Mcm nothing is impossible in life nakhu you're here but you're an ex-con, move I'll do it myself

Nobuhle: Wait, Kelly can you please clean my office for me

Kelly: "Sure" ...she went to the other side and I did my things logged in the CBD NuFlowerist and boom Dwayne Fletcher brought 99 roses yesterday and I got his email address and his tens

Me: It was nice doing business with you Miss Ndaba

Nobuhle: "Just leave and don't ever come back here" ...I chuckled and went to the internet café just next door and I waved to the driver so he sees me where I am going, did my things, found out his home address through his google account through his email address and I went to the car, I'm hungry, the time now in 12, I'll see the bastard tomorrow

Me: "Please take me to the campus" ...he drove there and I took out cash I had, it was

about R1 700, here thank you that it for today...he thanked me and left and I went to the canteen got some food for myself and Syandisizwe cause I'm sure he's busy with the project and he haven't ate, but I first ate a salad I was too hungry to wait and another thing, I came back to campus because I know Akhisu is tracking me, see I know Kuhle injected me with a tracker and I know my neckless has a tracker, just that they think I don't know mcm, I requested an uber and went to his offices

Syandisozwe's Pov

Syandisizwe: Still at campus

Akhisu: The last time I checked but let me check, naaa she's here now

Syandisizwe: Thought she was busy

Akhisu: "Probably she brought you lunch since it's your lunch time" ...just than she got in

Ziyane: Hey guys

Me: Love, thought you're busy

Akhisu: I will leave you 2, Boss later

Me: Sharp

Ziyane: Byeee, here eat I know you haven't ate

Me: Yeah I'm too busy my love but eventually I was gonna call Lily to bring me something from the canteen

Her: "Luckily you married Ziyane not Lily, eat and borrow me your Laptop" ...I took my laptop bag and gave it to her and she pushed my chair to the other side and sat and opened the laptop

Me: You still have work but you're here worrying about me

Ziyane: Wait is there a problem

Me: "Not at all your honour" ...she just chuckled

Ziyane's Pov

I logged in my Portal and listened to the recordings while taking notes

Syandisizwe: It's nice to have you here and you look sexy in my chair

Me: "Too bad I'm leaving now" ...the time now was 15:00

Syandisizwe: But babe we will knock off together

Me: I have driving lessons nje Sthandwa Sami

Syandisizwe: I forgot about that, okay than see you at home, I'll have Storm fetch you

Me: Naa don't worry I gave her a day off she needed it

Syandisizwe: And she didn't tell me whereby I'm the one who hired her mxm

Me: And she is my bodyguard so chill, they fetch you and bring you back at the driving school

Syandisizwe: How nice



Me: “Yep let me call them”...I did just that...someone is coming I just sent them my location”

Syandisizwe: Now they’ll think we can’t afford to bring you there

Me: “Ay suka”...I chuckled and went to him biting my lips and set on top of him while touching his Penis, jeez he was so hard

Syandisizwe: “Babe the blinds are open”...I just kissed him and he stood up pissed and closed the blinds...”Do you want my staff to disrespect me now Ziyane”...he came closer and lifted me, put me in the table and kissed me hard I could taste blood and he rubbed my punani on top of my leggings

Him: “I asked you a question Ziyane you want them to disrespect me hhe”...he then insert his hand in my panties and insert his finger inside of me

Me: “Ahh yes babe”...but he didn’t do anything...”okay no I don’t want them to disrespect you I’m sorry now can you please

fast"...he took out his hand and licked his finger..."Fuck no"

Him: Strong Language

Me: "Mxm"...than my phone rang it was the driving school..."Yes?"

Lady: Mam the driver is outside

Me: "Alright I'm coming"...I took my back pack and kissed him..."See you later"

Him: "I'll see you out, I have to see the driver"...mxm, we left through the stairs holding hands, the securities knows me now, I waved at them and went outside and a polo TSI was there written Zenni Driving school and we went to it, Syandisizwe opened the front door for me

Him: Treat her like a queen but don't touch her

The driver: I won't

Him: Good, bye my love see you at home

Me: "Byeee"...he closed the door...sorry about that he can be too much, Ziyane by the way

The Driver: Mrs Walton I already know you, I'm Sakhile and I'll be assisting you with the driving lessons

Me: Pleasure to meet you Sakhile, you can call me Zee

Sakhile: Alright than, we'll just go around the driving school and drive there

Me: "Alrighty" ...he drove there and we exchanged seat and told me what to do and it was not even hard cause I did exactly what he was saying

Sakhile: Seems like you know what you are doing

Me: Naaa first time driving

Sakhile: Oh wow you're a natural ke, if you keep it like this, we'll finish the lessons early

Me: That'll be great cause I'm jiggling a lot of things at once

Sakhile: "No problem you're a fast learner we'll finish sooner" ...we finished and I gave him Akhona's home address and he drove me there

Me: Thanks, see you tomorrow

Sakhile: Same time you'll just send a location

Me: I will and I will let them know if I won't be needing a car

Sakhile: "Alright" ...he left and I called Akhona she opened for me and I went in she was already standing at the door holding her child

Me: Baby Mama

Akhona: Ey wena

Me: Where are the others

Akhona: In the playroom I don't want them to disturb you and we must hurry before Lizo comes back

Me: Sure thing, bring me your laptop

Akhona: "Let use the computer in his study" ...we went there and I did my things and it was so easy

Me: It seems like they are chatting here but that was 3 months ago

Akhona: "Nx" ...I just went to recycling bin and found her nudes fuck

Me: There she is

Akhona: How did you find her pictures, tf look at the bitch usantukile nje nx

Me: In the bin, he deleted them

Akhona: I want her address

Me: Are you sure?

Akhona: "Obviously" ...I did my things and found it

Me: "Here it is and please don't do stupid things that will make you end up in jail again" ...than my phone rang it was a number I didn't have

Me: Yes

Guy: Hey it Lizz here your partner in crime sorry to call you this time

Me: Oh hey yes, let meet tomorrow morning before class at the canteen

Lizz: "Sure thing" ...he than dropped the call...than I looked at Akhona

Akhona: What jeez chill, don't worry this is not my first time, I'm just gonna resend her lingerie

Me: If you say so, I need to get home, I don't want your man to find me here and I still need to cook

Akhona: How are you getting there

Me: I'm requesting cause I gave Storm a day off

Akhona: Oh I was surprised when you called whereby Storm knows the code

Me: Yeah she needed it, bye Madam, kiss the rascals for me

Akhona: "Alright I will byee"...I left the driver was waiting for me and we left to my house, got there and the smell was over the top

Me: Mmh smells good

Syandisizwe: I cooked, where did you pass by

Me: By Akhona's house

### Akhona's Pov

Hello Hi, I'm Akhona 26 years of age, Lizo's baby momma yeah that's it for now. I went to take the box with the lingerie took scissors and ngayenza o piece abancane didn't write anything I'm too hurt and I sent it back to it owner

### Ziyane's Pov

Syandisizwe: "Go and wash your hands so we'll eat"...he took off the apron

Me: You looked sexy in that

Syandisizwe: "That wasn't the purpose"...I just looked at him and we ate in silent

Me: That was delicious thank you

Syandisizwe: "My pleasure Mesis Walton, so how was your first time driving"...he was yawning

Me: It was easy, seems like I got this and the driver said we'll finish early with the lessons

Him: Mmh that nice

Me: Babe let go to bed you're tired

Syandisizwe: Go I'll follow you now I need to make a call

Me: Alright

Syandisizwe's Pov

Me: Give me good news

Akhisu: Her ex is a no more took care of him and Flower boy is Dwayne Fletcher just sent you his file

Me: "Good that will be all thanks I will take it from here"...I dropped the call and went through the file, he's a youngest CEO in South Africa, he owns the Mango Airline mcm I just went to my wife

Ziyane's Pov

I took a shower and took my PC and searched Candice and Storm cause it can't be Akhisu, they're the only ones who know the codes and boom Storms last name is Fletcher wow it makes sense, Syandisizwe



came and I closed my PC put it away and got in the covers

Syandisizwe: “Let me take a quick shower”...he did and came back wearing boxers and he cuddled me and I felt asleep when he just started brushing my back. It was now the morning I woke up did my hygiene and woke Harue up

Me: Oh what a beautiful morning and what a beautiful day

Him: “Mmh what a way of waking me up”... he said that smiling and his dimples showing his hair was a mess, ah guys jealous down my husband is hot like a heatorr

Me: You look hot Mr, Good Morning and wake up

Him: Yes Mam but first come give me a kiss

Me: “Nope you haven’t brush your teeth I need to get dresses byeee”...I went to my bedroom he was shouting lol, I decided to wear Black skinny jeans white Nike baggy tshirt and yes it’s Harue’s and Black and

White Air force, white Nike cap and my Rolex, tied a burn and took my back pack and went downstairs made breakfast and a green smoothy for myself, he came

Him: Thanks Wife

Me: No need to thank me husband, I have to find time to clean this house and move your things to the master bedroom

Syandisizwe: Don't worry about that, I'll ask my old helper that lives with Grans to come today, I don't want anything to disturb you

Me: Alright than, can you guys drop me off

Syandisizwe: And Storm

Me: She'll pick me up, I sent her some thing for my study

Syandisizwe: "Alright than lets go" ...Akhisu was already outside

Me: "And you didn't budge in today because" ...we get in the back

Akhisu: I was on a call, bengisazo gulukudeka

Me: Mcm yazi wena

Akhisu: To your campus first

Me: “Yes please”...he drove there with Mr here brushing my thighs, we got there kissed him goodbye and I went straight to the canteen and ordered water and put on my huge Versace red glassed and just than Lizz came

Me: You’re late

Lizz: Aibo mtana

Me: I look that young

Lizz: Daaa I can tell you’re a 2K

Me: Mcm

Lizz: Just be careful doll

Me: In terms of

Lizz: “I don’t want to seem like ngigxambukela ezindabeni zakho but I’ve seen you in different cars bringing you and fetching you be careful”...I just showed him the ring

Me: That’s my husband

Lizz: Ohh you’re married

Me: Yep so don't worry about me, do you drive?

Lizz: Yes

Me: Good I need a favour, I need to go somewhere for like 2 minutes than we'll come back

Lizz: Aibo why didn't you ask your husband

Me: "Because he doesn't know but I will tell him today come let go I'll tell you on our way there" ...we went to his car, he drives a BMW M4

Lizz: "Location"...I gave him and we left..."I'm listening"

Me: Ey wena, we found 99 roses in my kitchen counter and a card from a D.F declaring his undying love for me so I looked into it and found him now we are going there, uzongazi kahle loya

Lizz: lyuuu such drama in the morning, and how did he get in your house

Me: I suspect my bodyguard, she knows our codes and she have the same second name as the guy's

Lizz: Fuck that twisted

Me: I know right

We arrived it was a mansion

Me: You stay here and call this number...it my husband's..."if I don't make a move in 15 minutes"

Lizz: Jeez I feel like I'm in a mission, okay though, be careful

Me: Don't worry about me, move to the other side I don't want him seeing that I'm with someone

Lizz: Alright, record everything as per proof to your husband

Me: "I was planning too, now move"...he went to park two houses away and I ringed the gate and it was opened for me, I went up the drive way and the door was opened by this guy fuck no

Me: You

Him: “Yes me, surprise, you’re late come in” ...I went inside...”this way please” ...than I saw Storm in the Kitchen

Storm: Boss lady

Me: Why didn’t you change your surname kodake Storm

Storm: They were gonna find out that person doesn’t exist

The Guy: But seeing that you’re here first that means your husband’s team is useless

Me: I know right, and because you are aware that I’m married what the fuck do you want Dwayne

Dwayne: You honey, you, I want you

Me: You’re delusional uyangizwan

Dwayne: The first time I saw you at Woolworths, I was like yep that’s my wife

Storm: “And when he want something he gets it and as a big sister I had to make sure he gets that wife of his, welcome to the family Boss Lady” ...she than chuckles, fuck no Storm

Me: Mxm you're crazy, surely you must have a lose screw up there, you're not even my type to begin with

Dwayne: "I know your taste is old scotch type" ...they both laughed nx, I just turned and intended to leave

Dwayne: "Where do you think you're going now wifey, don't take it to heart I know the real you, Harue can never be your type, you got played my love" ...he said that opening the fridge, I just went to open the door and not surprisingly it's locked

Me: Oh wow Husband look the door is locked, who do you think locked it

Storm: Never thought you're a sarcastic type

Me: "You know me better Storm" ...I than laughed

Dwayne: Okay wifey let me fill you in, we are leaving today later to Gauteng, how's that, we have a house there, stay few days than, leave the country

Me: And you think my husband will be drinking whiskey in his study while we play Our Perfect Wedding

Storm: Ja you talk too much, bye bruh see you next time, it was nice having you around

Me: Don't worry Storm we will bring you nieces and nephews hey

Storm: And we will be a happy family Boss lady hahaha too bad you're being sassy to a wrong person, he wanted you, though I would like to tap that ass but naaa you talk too much baby byee

Dwayne: Don't forget to put the sign outside

Storm: Sharp

Dwayne: You two get along just fine

Me: Yeah she's right we will be a big happy family someday

Dwayne: "Ah look at that you're are starting to get it now" ...tf he is really crazy, can't he see that I'm being sarcastic cicici, hope



Kuhle's chip works because I will kill them myself if they don't find me

Lizz's Pov

I saw a white lady coming out she then pinned the Property on sale sign at the side of the gate and looked around I hid and she hopped on a motorcycle and left speeding aibo, I took my phone and called the number that she gave me, it was picked up on the 4<sup>th</sup> ring

Me: Thought you won't be picking up

Him: Who are you and why do you have my personal number

Me: "Intros later, but your wife might be in trouble"... he was talking with someone at the back, I just figured it was her husband as he could be the next of kin

Him: Akhisu check where is Ziyane...

Me: She is in Pinetown, I'll send you a location

Him: "Tf is Ziyane doing in Pinetown"...I just sent him the location and I heard another voice saying Boss there's only 1 tracker working and she is alive

Me: "Hey hey who are you people kanti kwaqhuma oBoss nama tracker manjena"...that voice spoke again..."hey I'm Akhisu in charge of Ziyane's security details, so tell me slowly what happed and how did she end up in Pinetown"

Me: Oh in charge of the security details shame I'm sure you about to lose your job because this might be on you

Syandisizwe's Pov

I was just chilled way too chilled and we all know that's never a good sign, I just went to pour a glass of whiskey and gulp it down

Me: He asked you what happened

Gay guy: Okay I'm Lizz, in the same class as Ziyane, she asked me to bring her to that location and told me that some idiot came inside her house and left 99 roses and now

he thinks you're pissed so she tracked him down now we in this house and she said if she doesn't come back in 15 minutes I should call this number

Me: I have the craziest wife I tell you

Akhisu: And what did you meant when you said I will lose my job

Lizz: She said her bodyguard is involve in this

Me: Thank you we will take it from here

Lizz: "Okay, I will wait for you here and I'll call if there's a move"...I just dropped the call

Me: "Storm is dead"... I took my phone and sent a message to my brothers, Lizo budged in as he is around

Lizo: "Okay it's red for reals if you're this chilled, Akhisu what happening"...Akhisu told him the whole story

Lizo: Tf your team is useless you might as well offer your wife a job

Syandisizwe: I was also thinking the same thing

Lizo: So this is it

Akhisu: Yes it's on

Lizo: We are hiring Zee

Syandisizwe: Tf is wrong with you

Akhisu: And I thought we are on the same page here cicici

Lizo: Which page kambe

Syandisizwe: That we are going back to the game

Lizo: Oh oh that obviously Zee is one of us

Sbani: "I thought we said if only the Army fails we will do it ourselves, what happening"...and Kuhle got in as well

Kuhle: "Jeez I've been chasing you bruh"...saying to Sbani..."Red what happening, thought I will find you packing guns"...Akhisu told them what happening

Kuhle: Can I have your permission to hire your wife as my IT manager Harue please man

Syandisizwe: Fuck you

Lizo: Sbani Zee is one of us so we are the one who are going to do the job and maybe we can have the Army as a back up

Kuhle: "We come back"...we all drove to the warehouse, which is in Sbani's house, underground packed the guns and just than my phone rang, it one of the Army guys, Lungelo

Me: Talk

Lungelo: We got Storm, should we bring her in

Me: Yes and my wife

Lungelol: My guy just told me, a car went out just now

Me: "Shit he's moving her"...everyone moved fast..."invade the house and check for clues now"

Lungelo: "Roger that"...than my phone rang

Me: What

Lizz: It's Lizz, I saw a car coming out and there's another one here

Me: "That's my team, go home, we will take it from here thank you" ...I then dropped the call..."Sbani you can stay here and wait for Lungelo he got Storm make her talk and Akhisu, Airport call everything there and make sure your guys have her picture and search every car especially the boots

Kuhle: Somebody give me other trackers

Me: It yours only that is working now

Kuhle: You didn't add when I told you too did you

Me: No and he figured the neckless one

Kuhle: Great

Me: Where is she

Kuhle: "On the move, looks like they're taking a road trip and I'm coming with cause it's this chip only it doesn't need much" ...we all left

Syandisizwe: I will paint this country red if I find her with a scratch

Lizo: We bruh we

Kuhle: They stopped in the garage

Dwayne's Pov

I know you all hate me now, ja well I don't care, I want her and it's her I will get and she will leave her husband willingly and marry me after I show her how much of a monster he is and I just had too

Me: You want something to eat

Her: "Naaa I'm all good"...she seems so chilled and that how I like it

Dwayne: "Come with me than"...we went inside the garage

Her: Can I go to the loo, I won't try anything stupid

Dwayne: "Don't worry I trust you"...I let her be

Ziyane's Pov

I went to the toilets and I found a cleaning lady

Me: Sawbona Mah

Her: Yebo Mtanami unjani

Me: "Ngyaphila Mah, cela ungathuki, ngithunjiwe la ngidinga usizo lwakho"...I took off my watch and gave her..."leli washi liyabiza kakhulu lingathenga igrosa yonyaka wonke, mi lithathe cela ulivezele amadoda amhlophe ahamba neChina bewukuthi azoza la ubatshela ukuthi, uthe sizo driver siye eGoli loyamlisa ebese siyeqa siye kwelinye izwe in few days, can you do that for me

Lady: Awu koda nkosiyami, ngizo wenza njengoba usho ngane yami

Me: "Sekumele ngihambe wenzenjalo ke uligcine iwashi isipho"...I than left and I saw Dwayne coming my way

Me: Jeez I'm not stupid



Dwayne: "Come let's go we don't have time"...we went to the car and he drove away in speed and his phone rang

Him: "What"...he went through something and cursed

Him: "Fuck no your husband has did it this time, at the back seat take that file there and see who he really is nx"...curiosity got the best of me cause ndithathile bandla and went through it and what I saw there made me question everyone in my life

Me: Fuck no this is a lie

Him: "It's the truth honey, can't you recognize your medical results"...fuck I did, I'm just in denial, I was starting to love him, how can he do this to me, I just stared into spaces

Him: "Are you still here"...he than laughed..."but there's still more my love, here take"...he gave me another file written The Waltons Brothers and I slowly went through the papers

Me: "Jesu"...he laughed out loud nx this mf, see now I'm not sad but mad, I'm angry I'm pissed nx

Him: "They have Storm, we gonna do an exchange and it's up to you my love"...he called and put the phone on loud speaker

Him: We are at Montrose

Syandisizwe: "Great choice, we'll be there in 10 minutes hope you didn't touch my wife cause boy hell will break lose"...I couldn't care less, though I could care that they are coming to save me it's just that my caring scale right now is sitting at 0 at none, we waited in the car

Dwayne: "I will never hurt you Ziyane, I love you too much to hurt you, you're my life, I know I sound crazy but it was love at first sight"...I chuckled..."I swear, I felt like you should know the truth and chose who do you wanna be with"...we heard a helicopter so close and saw cars coming must be the mighty Waltons, we went out and I saw Lizo and Syandisizwe coming to us wearing bullets proofs lol

Dwayne: "Look at me"...he hold my face closer to his..."I love you and I'll do anything to be with you, you know how to find me right"...I just looked at him, one thing I fail to do in life is crying because of pain I don't have tears for that though you can see pain written all over me, I just wanted to scream cry and all that but I couldn't

Syandisizwe: Let my wife go or I blow your sisters head

Dwayne: "I truly love you"...and he hugs me, I was too numb my eyes are half opened and I know I will be like this till God comes back

Dwayne: "Push Storm to me"...Lizo came with Storm pointing her with a gun, she was a mess looks like they did what they usually do to her

Lizo: "Ziyane come closer"...I did just that and the exchange was made, Syandisizwe came to me and lifted me in his shoulders, I was like a meat, I looked alive but dead, he took me to the car and he also got in and Lizo came to drive

Syandisizwe: “Mumu are you alright, did that fish bone hurt you”...I was out of the country I’m telling you but I could hear him talk, I wanted to answer him with all kinds of curses but I couldn’t

Lizo: That was too easy bafu there’s something wrong

Syandisizwe: “He’s just a boy, you saw him as long as I got my wife back but it’s like she’s not here, Ziyane”...I looked into spaces...”babe please answer me”

Lizo: It’s trauma, we need to take her to Kuhle

Syandisizwe: But Kuhle is not at the hospital

Lizo: Fuck I forgot we left him at that garage

Syandisizwe: “Just go straight there”...he drove fast...”Baby please respond to me, what did he do to you, hey look at me, he slowly turned my face to his view

Syandisizwe: “What happened why aren’t you talking”...that moment I should’ve cried looking at him straight in his eyes, thinking about his lies saying he loves me I’m his life,

I was deeply hurt, I felt my heart tearing but still I couldn't share a tear

Lizo: Let her be my brother let her rest

Syandisizwe: "No that bastard did something to my wife brother no, Ziyane did he touch you inappropriately?" ...I didn't say anything I was mute and he made me lie in his lap I just closed my eyes praying to God to take me cause the pain was too much, we arrived in that garage and Kuhle came to us running, he got in and Lizo drove out

Kuhle: How is she

Syandisizwe: It's like she's here physically but she's not with us at all

Kuhle: She's in shock and she might be traumatized if something bad happened there and it triggered something in her

Syandisizwe: "What must happen now" ...the conversation kept on going I couldn't respond they decided that I study at home and a shrink will be coming to see me everyday until I get better, I guess that

will work for me in terms of thinking about this, in the end I need to make a decision about my own life

It's the third week now and it's always the same with me, it's better if I'm busy, like exercising, attending classes online, going for driving lessons which this week is my last week we are in the road now and we drive around my area, Syandisizwe had people with big guns guarding outside and Akhisu is now my driver but lately I haven't been out, just bought cute things for my study room, Syandisizwe has been trying way too hard, he makes me food every day he haven't been at work ever since I was kidnapped he disgusts me, I've been avoiding Akhona and FiFi and well FiFi had to go home because her mom was fighting with her dad's family, Dr Angie always comes and talk alone but she's very patient with me it's because I know she is reporting to Syandisizwe but today I'll give them what they want, so I took a long bath, the time is 11am I just finished attending the first class I have only two classes and Dr Angie will be

here in 2 hours, I dressed so pretty yet so simple I just wanted to show life cause lately I've been feeling dizzy and I'm puking its so disgusting but I guess it's because I'm not eating enough and I'm depressed, so I went downstairs and made a smoothie  
Syandisizwe came

Syandisizwe: "My love you look beautiful today where are you off to"...I just looked at him..."okay Akhisu is outside if you need anything, you have a session with Dr Angie in a few, I'm coming back now now, I'm needed at the office"...he kissed my forehead..."I love you Mumu"...he than left, I went in the master bedroom, took his suitcases and packed his stuff and put them in the living room, damn I'm so tired now ngathi angijimi njalo ekseni agh man kanti what is the purpose of exercising mcm, just than Dr Angie knocked and I opened for her, see my door is a glass if you're inside you can see outside but when you're outside you can't see anything

Dr: You look pretty today

Me: I know

Dr: Okay first time hearing your voice

Me: Yeah, let talk outside, I will prepare some fruits and snacks anything specific to drink

Dr: “Wow I so wanna say can I have a juice I can’t have alcohol because I’m working but damn girl I need a wine to celebrate I thought we ain’t getting anywhere”...I laughed more like chuckling though

Dr: “Ahh she’s laughing, we have so much to talk about bring me that bottle of wine, you’ll find me outside”... I made the snacks and took a bottle of wine and went outside, we sat in the table

Dr: :The energy I’m feeling is great, do you also feel it”...I just smiled

Dr: So what happening, what changed

Me: I guess I finally took some decisions after you diagnosed me with depression mcm yaz wena, but than thank you so much for being patient with me



Dr: "It's what I'm being paid for, talk to me, let start with what happened the day you were kidnapped" ...I firstly told her the story of the 99 roses up until Dwayne showed me those files

Me: What I saw in that file broke me, I couldn't believe my eyes, so apparently I was never sick, I don't have CKD, Chronic Kidney Disease never had me, it was all a lie, my real results stated that, my blood pressure is abnormally low and I had heart rhythm abnormalities because of not eating enough and Syandisizwe is behind it but what I don't get is what was the reason, I almost died because of fear that I was going to die, Syandisizwesihle broke me, I hate him more than I loved him

Dr: Okay I hear you, but tell me how come you're not crying because you're broken behind repairs

Me: I can't cry when I'm in pain, it's always been like that, my Grandmother said it's because I'm the strongest woman in the

world but I wanna scream and cry but I can't

Dr: Strange, okay, but don't you wanna ask your husband that question

Me: What, that what was the reason?

Dr: Yes, don't you wanna know the reason from the horse's mouth

Me: Naaa I'm done with that horse, he can go to hell for all I care

Dr: Seems like you've already taken the decision

Me: "Yes" ...she then opened the wine and poured it

Her: "You want some?" ...I felt like puking fuck, I just stood up and puked in the pool and I went to the house drank some water and went upstairs to brush my teeth and went back to Angie

Me: I'm sorry about that but I don't drink alcohol worse the smell of the wine makes me sick

Dr: Does it make you vomit all the time

Me: Naaa I guess today it's because I haven't had anything to eat just had a smoothie

Dr: Your skin looks flawless

Me: I know thanks

Dr: My work is done, the decisions you take are yours and you are the one who knows what best for you, I got you to talk, took some decision worse you even laughed so I guess our journey ends here

Me: Thank you so much Doc, I got through this with your help

Her: "Your husband's help" ...I just smile..."eat and get that pregnancy test at the pharmacy hey" ...she than left

Me: "Fuck no" ...I just stared into spaces it's can't be but my head says yes it can be

Me: "Fuck no, I can't be pregnant his baby" ...I did the breaths in and out Angie taught me, I counted from 100 downwards and I was calm I went inside made a sandwich and ate, took my small bag and went outside wore my sunglasses

Me: Akhisu can you please take me to the pharmacy

Akhisu: “No problem Mam, are you sick” ...since the accident, Akhisu has been formal with me

Me: “Naaa I need something from there” ...he opened the door for me and I got in and we left

Akhisu: This is the first time hearing you say the whole sentence Mam and may I say that you look beautiful today

Me: Thanks Akhisu

Akhisu: Pleasure Boss lady

Me: Play good music for me

Akhisu: “Roger that” ...we got to Dischem and I brought 5 pregnancy tests and put them in my bag

Me: Let’s go to iStore I need a phone and do a sim swap kaVodacom

Akhisu: “Alright asambe” ...we went there as always people taking pictures of me, I got an iPhone X max and we went to Vodacom

and did the sim swap and we got some pizza, I will do grocery shopping tomorrow if I'm not lazy because wow now I'm dead tired I just need my bed and peace

Akhisu: Ngathi awufuni lutho

Me: "Yey wena" ...we went to the car and we left to the driving school he knows my schedule now

Me: Let me do this ngiphelelwe icala cause I don't get why ngisala I drive like a pro now, even my driver said I'm good now

Akhisu: it's almost Friday, you'll get your license

Me: Ja ne 2 days to go, let me go I'll meet you at the house and please put the pizza inside the house so ingeke yonakale

Akhisu: Alright I will good luck...I figured that Syandisizwe has bodyguards watching me from afar as Akhisu wouldn't just leave me alone la everyday, I went to my driver he was already waiting for me we drove to my house and that it, I was too tired to carry on and he said I did well, I slowly

walked up the driveway and went inside the house Akhisu is not here and I saw Syandisizwe's suitcases and I remembered everything, one thing I didn't tell Angie is what was in the other file, apparently I'm living with gangsters nx the thought of it, I'm sure my grandmother is disappointed in me, I took his suitcases and threw them outside and locked all the doors and changed the codes besides the gate one, this is the third time the codes are being changed mcm the bodyguards looked at me and did not say a thing

I went upstairs and took the pregnancy tests and peed in all 5 of them and left them in the sink and went to my bedroom and went down on my knees and prayed than after 10 minutes I went to check them, I couldn't believe it, yes I was pregnant with Syandisizwe's child and I was 4 weeks pregnant just than I could hear Syandisizwe banging the door I just screamed

Me: "Noooooooooo" ...I saw my world tremble in front of me, Syandisizwe was shouting I

couldn't hear what he was saying, I did the breaths in patterns and washed my face it was hot, I took off my clothes looked at my stomach in the huge mirror it was flat, I went downstairs took 1 box of pizza and sat in the stairs and ate almost finished it, I guess Syandisizwe got tired and left because it is quit now, I went to my room took a shower and went to bed naked to come think of it I didn't go to my period this month and it's the end of the month mxm but what I know is that I will love my baby so much just need to fix my life before I give birth, I took my phone and I had so many missed call from Syandisizwe, Akhona and a number I don't know hope it's not that lunatic Dwayne, I called the number and it was Zamashandu

Me: Oh it's you zalo kunjani

Zama: Ngyaphila wena

Me: Ngyaphila nami, tell me you're in Durban already

Zama: Obviously that's why I called you

Me: "Where exactly, I will fetch you, I'm all alone I need you" ...I started being emotional nx this pregnancy so early

Zama: Aibo manje you are crying yin

Me: Just send me your location

Zama: Alright

Me: "Sharp I'm coming than" ...I wore my Versace Tracksuits took my phone and 1 card, I was thinking of not using the cards anymore, to find a job at the side but now with the baby on the way, I don't think that will be possible, I wanna look after myself be prepared, eat healthy, look nice angifuni ukuba ilabomama abangathi sebe lahle ithemba and I wanted to tell Grans but she'll see that there's something wrong between me and his grandson, I went downstairs I just hope Akhisu is on my side cause I don't want to drive myself though I trust myself but I haven't got my license and I'm scared for my baby, I called Akhisu

Akhisu: Mam you need me?

Me: Yes please



Akhisu: I'll be right there in 5 minutes

Me: "Sharp"...hope he doesn't come with his boss because I'm going to kill both of them phela I know where he hides his guns in this house, thinking I don't know anything yazi lo sgebengu ndini, Akhisu knocked uh kambe I locked and changed the codes, I went out and locked he came with the G Wagon

Me: I didn't know you have the keys ugh I missed this beast

Him: Yeah it was with Storm, where to?

Me: "Here's a location"...he drove in silence, I just looked out the window with my thumb in my mouth yes I do eat it when I'm stressed and now I have the mother of stresses aibo 1 minute I got this the next I'm stressed thinking about my future cause it's early phela, but it is what it is right

Akhisu: Mam we're here

Me: "Oh thanks anginakile, let me call her"...I called Zama..."Ntombazane"

Zama: Yes usufikile

Me: Yes, ngingaphandle

Zama: I'm coming ngizokungenisa

Me: "Alright"...she appeared after 5 minutes I was now standing outside with Akhisu looking at me like I'm crazy cause I took off my jacket I was now hot vele my stomach is not showing

Zama: Yini ubukeka ukhathele, oh hey uhm...

Akhisu: Akhisu, kunjani Zama

Zama: "I'm okay, we are coming right now ne"...we went inside and through the stairs to her room

Me: Not bad

Zama: You're feeling hot

Me: Ey wena, angazi ngoba phela bengigodola ngisuka endlini that's why I wore these tracks

Zama: And you look like a bomb

Me: Lmao, so how is it here

Zama: This is my second week here and I couldn't reach you why

Me: Long story, so what do you say, you coming to live with me or

Zama: Thought you'll never ask, my roommate is weird, I swear ngathi ngihlala ngedwa mcm

Me: Pack your stuff ke

Zama: Awu kdala bafo

Me: Lmao asambeke

Zama: Wait I'll ask Sbonga to help us

Me: No we're taking your clothes kphela sobuye sikubone okunye

Zama: "Okay"...we took the suitcase and a huge bag with, I was tired now..."here take the suitcase you're not looking good with that bag"

Me: "Mcm ukuthi syasinda nje"...Akhisu saw us coming and took the suitcase from me and he put it in the boot as well as the bag..."we need to get something to eat I

finished the pizza and it's late now"...the time was 19:15

Akhisu: You finished the pizza alone

Zama: Aibo

Me: I did, is there a problem

Akhisu: Naaa Mam I was just shocked thought you don't eat kangako

Me: uthoughtishile wrong ke Akhisu, I'm craving for some spicy meat

Akhisu: But you have Ulcers

Zama: I was about to remind her that

Me: And you're my parents hhe?

Akhisu: "We'll get some meat Mam don't worry"...he drove to the mall

Me: I'm not getting out

Akhisu: I can't leave you alone Mam

Me: "Hawu Akhisu nkosiyami"...I had glasses of tears now..."I don't like cameras look how I am ngimubi nje"

Akhisu: "Come come let's go, we're not even suppose to be out at this time I really

don't want to lose my job"...I just looked at him and he picked me up

Me: "Here we go again, put me down Akhisu"...he ignored me mcm

Zama: "You look so cute when you are angry"...just than I had a vision and this time around it was very clear but it happened fast

Me: "Akhisuuuu"...I shouted, he put me down...I see blood all over Me

Akhisu: And how's that now

Me: I don't know, let just turn I see blood though and I think it's Dwayne Fletcher

Akhisu: "Let him try me"...he pulled me to Spur, we ordered ribs and wings angekho spicey mxm and I'm having water while waiting for our order

Me: We should've ordered in the house, I don't have a good feeling

Dwayne: "My love"...washaa, I didn't even turn I know his voice he was behind me, I

just gave Akhisu a look and he looked me back a bit shocked but didn't wanna show it

Zama: And who's this Zamambatha calling you his loves, are you cheating on your husband

Dwayne: I can see you haven't divorced that monster

Akhisu: Say another word boy uzonya, I've been craving for your blood

Dwayne: "See love, I wasn't lying he is their lapdog now you believe me"...Akhisu took out his gun and I went to Dwayne and pushed him at the side people were staring and others taking pictures agh

Me: Tf Dwayne, what are you doing here, ain't you suppose to be in Gauteng, leave you're making a scene

Dwayne: You know I want you my love, please Ziyane I can't live without you, let's run away together

Me: "Stop it, leave now please do as I say"...Akhisu came to us..."Akhisu I got this"

Akhisu: “Tf you got Ziyane hhe” ...Dwayne took out his gun and shot Akhisu in his thigh

Dwayne: Never talk to my wife like that

Me: “What the hell is wrong with you” ...Akhisu shot Dwayne right next to me, in the stomach I just felt the air leaving me and it was light out for me

Syandisizwe’s Pov

Akhisu calling me saying Dwayne is at the mall with my wife I almost puked none since I haven’t been eating, I just took my car keys and left to Gateway Mall, I will kill that boy, got there took my gun with and I saw an Ambulance coming through and another one following fuck, I ran towards where there paramedics are going and there was Ziyane in Akhisu’s hands and blood everywhere with Dwayne lying there lifeless, I saw my whole life crumble before my eyes

Me: Ziyane, Ziyaneeee

Zama: "She is alright just fainted here I got her water she faints a lot" ...I took the glass of water and sprinkled some in her face and she tried opening her eyes

Me: "Mumu you're alright" ...she looked so pale

Akhisu: "Alright then take her off me I have a bullet in my thigh" ...I guess it's his blood that is all over Ziyane

Me: "Ziyane" ...she just stared at me and I saw pain in her eyes..."come here" ...I picked her up and carried her, she folds her legs across my body I just felt home and I became warm immediately, I miss my wife

Ziyane's Pov

I wanted to stay forever in his arms but I hated him

Me: Put me down

Syandisizwe: I'm taking you to the hospital

Me: "Ithi ku Kuhle man ngiyekele Syandisizwesihle hawuuuu" ...I was kicking



and screaming, I can't let him take me to Kühle or to any of his hospitals cause he'll find out that I'm pregnant

Syandisizwe: "Stop making a scene people are watching you" ...we went to the parking, and we saw Dwayne and Akhisu being taken to the hospital

Me: "Ngyekele" ...he let me go, Zama went to the car I guess Akhisu gave her car keys

Syandisizwe: What did I do that makes you act like this Mamu, tell me I swear I will make things right...he was drained

Me: When did you last took a shower

Syandisizwe: "I don't know, please tell me what happened the time that lunatic had you" ...I looked at him straight in his eyes, it's official he doesn't scare me anymore, I just went to the car

Me: Come and sit in front seems like I'm driving a Wagon for the very first time, you might as well buckle up, cause it's about to get bumpy

Zama: “Jesu wami oyingcwele kanti ngoneni ngivume izono”...I just chuckled uvale ngisho amehlo mcm I saw Syandisizwe coming towards the car and I started the engine yim loya and I left him screaming there he was angry shame

Zama: At least hamba kancane ke Zama mfethu

Me: Ey ngiyeke bo I got this, ukuthi I’ve never driven a big car

Zama: And expensive one

Me: “Lol, hope asimiswa amaphoyisa cause I don’t even have my learners with me”...Zama was so scared bandla

Zama: “Awu your husband is here”...Syandisizwe was outside my gate

I opened the gate and drove up the driveway, he also drove in, I parked in front of the house and I threw the keys at him so he can park it in the garage

Zama: What zisha between you two

Me: We'll fetch your bags later come,  
welcome to my space

Zama: Wow is this all yours

Me: Cha but make yourself home, eash we  
didn't take our order from Spur agh man

Syandisizwe: "What was that Ziyane, why  
did you drive yourself hhe

Me: I'm hungry...I wanted to cry really

Syandisizwe: What do you want to eat  
Mumu...that's Syandisizwe for you, I come  
first, I just make him soft somehow

Me: Meat

Syandisizwe: "Alright I'll order meat" ...he  
took his phone and did..."it'll be here in a  
few come let's go take a shower and rest"

Me: Do I stink

Zama: "Daa ugcwele igazi"...I looked at  
Syandisizwe

Syandisizwe: No you don't my love, uZama  
is playing with you

Zama: Whoo kanti you become a baby mese unomnyeni wakho ay

Syandisizwe: “Come let’s go and take a shower”...we went upstairs and I went to the bathroom took all the tests and hid them inside my closet and took off my clothes and took a quick shower and rap a towel and went to the bedroom he wasn’t there but my pjs and a Versace gown was on top of my bed, I wore them and looked myself in the mirror, my life is a mess, I brushed my tummy

Me: “Everything will be alright my bun ne”...I still had my wedding ring on and I don’t think I will be able to carry on with my decision, I just sigh and went downstairs Zama was eating sitting in the table and Syandisizwe was not there

Me: Uphi uSyandisizwe Zama

Zama: “He went through that passage”...pointing through the studies passage

Me: Alright, I'm so sorry Mzala that you had to witness all that, I put your life in danger

Zama: Don't worry but who was that white dude and you seemed to have the situation under control

Me: Remind me to fill you in later and I have a surprise for you

Zama: Whooo can't wait, eat ke you've been crying for meat

Me: Naaa I'll have green salad

Zama: Aiboo awusayifuni futhi inyama umnyeni wakho akuthengele yona Zamambatha

Me: Cela ungiyeke, ubusubonile wonke umuzi

Zama: Cha bengilinde wena habe

Me: "Alright I'll give you a tour"...I made a green salad and ate drank water..."come let me give you a tour and show you where you'll be sleeping"...I showed her around

Zama: Wow this house is homely but fancy, you living the life Mzala whoo

Me: Ay kahle nakhu la uzobe ulala khona  
mina ngilala phezulu ke we'll be living  
sobabili for now

Zama: Umnyeni wakho

Me: "Angimazi anginendaba futhi  
awuthi" ...I went to the study and uMr is  
sleeping in his chair

Me: Syandisizwesihle

Him: Mmh

Me: It's late

Him: "Mmh" ...I just looked at him, he  
looked so stressed but cute his hair is longer  
and it's all over his face

Me: Syandisizwesihle come upstairs and  
sleep uzophuka la

Him: Thought you'll never ask

Me: Mcm I left switched off the lights and  
went to my room

Me: Aibo go to your bedroom

Him: Mmh

Me: “Mcm I just kneeled down and prayed and went to bed” ...woke up to him holding me tight

Me: Let go of me I need to pee

Him: You’re not leaving me?

Me: “Chana at least not now, ngidedele booo ngiphiwe” ...he let me go and I went to the toilet and peed whooo, I took off my clothes and took a quick shower and wore my white summer dress the time now was 10:00 am, ohh he made the bed it’s a first, I went downstairs and Syandisizwe was sitting in the table with his iPad and Zama was making breakfast whoo smells delicious

Me: You didn’t have too mzala, unjani koda

Zama: Khululeka wena, ngyaphila wena

Me: Ngiright, how was your first night here

Zama: I slept like a baby, ngyabonga mzala I’m in love with the bed it’s so comfortable

Me: I’m glad ke, Syandisizwesihle

Him: Mumu, you’re alright

Me: “Yeah thanks”...Zama came with food and we ate, I finished first and Zama was looking at me not eating

Me: Usuthi mhlampe, ngidle mina

Syandisizwe: “Here take mine Mumu”...I took his plate and ate and finished first, still Zama wasn’t finished with hers

Me: Sengaze kubande ubukana nami hawu

Syandisizwe: “It’s probably because you didn’t eat yesterday”...I just looked at him...”Zama told me that you ate green salad, are you full now”

Me: “Just need a smoothie”...Syandisizwe went to make it

Syandisizwe: You have eye test today and I gave Akhisu 7 days leave so he can recover

Me: Okay, vele I can drive myself, how is he doing worse FiFi is home

Syandisizwe: Never, I’ll drive you anywhere you want to go

Me: Ayiii I don’t want you as my driver, I rather stay home and not go anywhere



Syandisizwe: You have to finish your driving lessons and you have campus that's if you're ready to go back

Me: I will request I'm not letting you drive me

Syandisizwe: "Here" ...he gave me my smoothie..."can we talk in my study" ...I just followed him there

Me: Talk and leave my house please

Syandisizwe: I'm asking calmly for the last time what the fuck did I do to you that you end up kicking me out

Me: I'm not doing this with you, you're too shady

Syandisizwe: "Tf Ziyane" ...he was now shouting

Me: "Stop shouting" ...just than his phone rang

Syandisizwe's Pov

I was now starting to be furious with her, there's something about her ever since the

kidnapping and Akhisu is calling with an update from Mam Angie

Me: Talk

Him: She knows everything

Me: As in like everything

Him: The therapist only mentioned that she knows that you faked her results

Me: Shit that Dwayne kid is dead

Him: About that, I can't find him anywhere and the only person who can be able to find him is your wife

Me: Fuck man Akhisu you're all fired uyangizwa

Him: Hawu Bossa yami

Me: Nx...I than dropped the call, Ziyane had left the moment my phone rang, I called Kuhle

Kuhle: Bafo

Me: She knows

Kuhle: Your wife seems dangerous, I'm leaving the country, I'm the first one she's gonna kill jesu

Me: She'll find you so please we need to do something about this

Kuhle: Awuuu

Me: Let's meet at Sbani's in 30min call the others

Kuhle: Sure...I dropped the call, fuck this is a mess

Ziyane's Pov

I was too mad so for my baby I went upstairs to calm down, I did the breath in's n out and I was now calm, I changed my flops into an all star took my hand bag with my things inside and went downstairs and there was only Zama

Zama: You're husband left just now athi Akhona is coming to take you for eye testing

Me: "Alright come here"...she came and sat next to me kwi high chair..."what I'm about to tell you is serious and please you have to promise me to keep it a secret"

Zama: Sure you know I got you but is it something illegal?

Me: Ay man ngizithwele qha

Zama: Zamambatha!

Me: Ehenake and nobody knows kahle kahle you're the first one to know

Zama: Aibo even your husband

Me: Yebo

Zama: Wait tell me what's the thing between you guys

Me: "What happened is"...just than my phone rang..."I'll open for you Madam"...I than opened the gate and went to take some snacks with cranberry juice and packed them in my bag

Zama: Ohhooo ingakho nje ususuka sdididi ufubela nje nkosiyami

Me: "Ey ongyeka wena"...Akhona got in

Akhona: Madam Wami ninjani

Me: Sikhona wena uright

Akhona: Yes my lovie uwena Okada samugcina, uright Zama you look amused yin ekseni kangaka

Zama: Can I be the one telling her pretty please

Me: Whoo ngitshele bani yena

Akhona: Tell me what

Zama: Drum rolls please

Me: Ihaba

Zama: She is pregnant

Akhona: Shut the front door you lie Madam?

Me: Yebo yebo

Akhona: Ahhhhhh fuck

Zama: Hha a strong language for my baby here

Me: "Angsazike" ...we just laughed..."yey vala umlomo sambe"

Akhona: Please let me be iyuuu how many months

Me: 4 weeks according to the home pregnancy test

Akhona: Okay okay so that means we should go to the doctor and check wait how is your husband I'm sure he is throwing money konke la ehamba khona

Me: About that

Akhona: You haven't told him ne

Me: "Yes but I will"...I just thought to myself why tell them my marriage problems..."so please ungathi vuu kumnyeni wakho"

Akhona: "Whoo ngibusy mina wentokazi planning a wedding is no child's game"...speaking of Children don't you wanna baby sit my rascals so to be ready

Me: Ini yona Jade and Jaden never ke iyuuu

Zama: "Yin ndaba zinani kanti izingane zakho"...she was laughing

Me: "Those 2 can set your car on fire and say it's their sister while bephethe

umentshisi weeee soze ungibone ke mtasekhaya”...Zama is dead from laughing

Akhona: “Ay yeka amagundane ami, sengathi ungazala noma u 4 wamagundane ama China sis unye for the last time” ...we laughed

Me: “Ay sorry mama noma ungathini angiyenzi leyonto rather bring Enhle for the weekend and have a girls out nangu noZama ebese uhambisa amagundane kuAunty wabo”...Zama was still laughing

Akhona: Wasizakalake uZama whoo

Zama: “I need”...she was laughing in between her sentence...”I really need to see your kids”

Me: Whooo awufisi asambe, which car Madam

Akhona: Mcm uhlekisa ngezingane zami than you’re buying me with your fancy cars mxm M4

Me: Ahhh akukho njalo hawu, good choice futhi kudala ihleli ayisetshenziswa

Akhona: Zama are you coming with?

Zama Naaa I need to settle down kulomuzi ngilungiselele iskole

Akhona: “Alright bye than” ...we went to Vision Works did the eye tests and chose a very cute but elegant frame and all in all it costs me R5990 and surprisingly I have a medical aid they said they will call for me to fetch my glasses but because I have to do my last driving test with them I had to option for contact lenses for now and took another 2 hours for that but I got them and I’m set to go

Akhona: Iyuuu sengilambile imagine ke umuntuza lo oseswini

Me: I’m also dying but I’m late for driving lessons

Akhona: Okay asambe I’ll buy something while you’re busy

Me: “Alright” ...wayishaya imoto safika uSakhile esengimele lapha...”I’m sorry for being late by 5 minutes”



Sakhile: “At least this is your second to last, where are your results”...I hand him my eye test results...”Which means you’ll have to wait for them”

Me: Nope I have contact lenses on here’s my doctor’s letter

Sakhile: Ey you people with money nifuna into niyithole asambe

Me: Really now

Sakhile: Oops

Me: “That was shady”...I than went to the car either way mcm I have to stay calm for my babies health, we drove in silent making sure ngihamba ngomthetho so not to make a mistake and fail to get my license

Sakhile: Very good, see you tomorrow for the last lesson than we are done

Me: “Alrighty”...I said that with a big smile ngifuna asale e confused

Akhona: And than the smile

Me: Naaa nix, what did you get

Akhona: I decided that we go to a very nice restaurant for lunch and I will buy you something nice for the baby ebese sicinga isibhedlela esizoya kuso for a check up

Me: Okaay seems like you got my life figured so why worry

Akhona: “You know I got you” ...we went out

Syandisizwe’s Pov

My mind was too far and my brothers are looking at me but for once in my life I don’t know what to say

Me: How did that boy find out that what I wanna know so somebody get him and I want him alive

Sbani: On it

Kuhle: Let me go and see my patients for the last time before I lose my license

Lizo: You play too much man

Kuhle: I’m older than you njalo

Lizo: You smoked weed before you came here cause now it's getting in your head

Kuhle: Sbani

Sbani: Why are you involving me now mcm I need to go and search for hidden chips at your house, your office and Kuhle's

Lizo, Kuhle and Sbani: Bafooo

Me: "Ay man"...I just stood up and left

Zamashandu's Pov

Well I'm Zamashandu Mbatha as you all know Zamambatha's cousin and I'm proud to say I have a rich cousin like whaaaat, I know I come as a forward girl but I'm very shy especially when it comes to dating that is why I've never had a boyfriend in my 19 years of life. I told them to leave me behind because I want to cook delicious different foods for Zamambatha, I played music through the speakers, I listen to old RnB ever since nje, I was taking out everything I will need when I turn from the fridge to a

human being sitting on a high chair staring at me

Me: Tf...I lowered the volume

Sbani: I knocked

Me: Sure you did angikuzwanga

Sbani: Well I was still enjoying the view

Me: And which view are you talking about mhlampe

Sbani: What are you cooking

Me: Everything you can think of

Sbani: Can I help

Me: "Yeah sure, wait which one is you"...he just laughed folded his sleeves and started chopping the veggies

Him: I'm Sbani the youngest, so you live here now

Me: Uhm no for iskhashana nje

Him: Mmh okay

Me: Seems like you know what you are doing

Him: Yes I do

Me: Very nice than, make your special dish and I'll make mine and see who makes the best

Him: "Got that"...we both cooked, him looking at me there and there kahle kahle engintshontsha..."did you purposely touched me with honeyed hands"...I just laughed and he was coming straight to me, I couldn't stop laughing

Me: "No no please"...I was laughing tears now, he kept getting closer and closer..."wait it was a mistake I swear"

Him: "You call this whole thing a mistake, ay try someone else sis"...he came closer to my face and I swear he was going for my lips and I closed my eyes only to feel honey on my hair going down my forehead

Me: "Ahhhh nooo"...he was laughing and he looked like he just came out from a magazine cover but not for too long cause I took the other honey

Sbani: “Don’t do that I still have”...too late the honey was all over his shirt I didn’t wanna hear the excuse...”work”...he than laughed

Me: “Oops”...I ran to the other side of the counter

Sbani: “You think I won’t catch you Zamashandu”...he came running to me, I ran to the TV room he couldn’t catch me

Zama: “Give up honey boo”...we both laughed like tf did I come up with that

Sbani: Honey Boo I like that

Zama: Mcm let’s go and finish up so we’ll clean ikhishi lika mzala

Sbani: Mine is almost done I’ll just make her favourite dessert

Zama: “Alright than”...I couldn’t even look him in the eyes now as ukudlala sekuphelile he is serious and concentrating in what he is doing ah well I just finished up my mushroom pasta and cleaned

Sbani: Done Miss, wanna taste

Zama: "Yes"...I wasn't looking at him

Sbani: "Come here"...I slowly went to him and he took out a teaspoon and fed me

Me: "Mmmh delicious ah"...I was melting

Sbani: Sticky toffee pudding, she loves it and seems like you enjoy it too

Me: "Kinda, it's just that I didn't taste it well since you said it's toffee pudding mina angizwanga itoffee so let me taste again ke"...he was laughing

Sbani: "I'm even scared to leave you with this dessert, you were melting just now but now you did not taste toffee"....he laughed again, I just looked at him sad

Me: Please

Sbani: Later on, let me clean here and do what I came to do

Me: Don't worry I will clean

Sbani: Alright than thanks, I need to use a study a bit I'll be out soon don't steal your cousin's pudding and don't miss me too much

Me: “Me missing you mcm in your dreams”...he just laughed and went through the passage and I cleaned and went to my room and took a shower day dreaming about my day ah I had a wonderful one, I felt free around him, felt like he is my friend that I tell everything

Ziyane’s Pov

We ate on a light conversation talking about baby names and what not, Syandisizwe has been calling me and I’ve been answering cause I don’t want him coming here to cause a scene, now we are on our way to buy my baby's first gift

Me: Ayke siyaphi manje ka Versace

Akhona: Mama Versace obviously we are carrying baby Versace there ah start your own line of generation uyeke ukuba nomona

Me: “Tf what generation”...I just laughed this bitch, we found a very pretty slender white lady to help us



Her: Here are the new borns clothes we have them in soft colours, I saw a very beautiful rompers

Akhona: "Yesss that it, you like"...ah I just became emotional tears and all..."ncooh Madam I'm buying you these set both colours ne, is that okay"...I just shook my head yes, now they were looking at me like a child mcm

Akhona: We are taking these set

The lady: Okay this is Medusa and Logo set, they come in 3 as you can see and we only have them in baby blue and light pink

Akhona: "Yes we are taking all 6 and wena stop crying your eyes are red now you want your husband to murder me"...the lady took the sets

The Lady: Oh you're married

Me: Yeah yeah

The Lady: "Can I see your ring I have a thing for jewelleries"...I showed her..."the actual fuck wait are you the first wife of the

Walton Brothers the one that is called The Mesis”

Me: Uhm naaa

The Lady: But this ring was hers I recognize it just that we couldn’t see her face clearly as she is always covering her face

Me: Maybe they just look alike

Akhona: Done with the clothes

The Lady: “Uhm yeah, thanks for visiting our store and sorry if I was being forward”...we just left and Akhona ran back to that lady and came back

Me: And than

Akhona: Bengiyo mfumbathisa, she’s not dom she sees you “The Mesis”

Me: I’m just scared she will go on social media revealing that I’m pregnant

Akhona: Don’t worry I took care of it

Me: Thanks Madam

Akhona: Anything you want here so we’ll go to the hospital once and for all

Me: Naaa but which

Akhona: I know one that is very far from here

Me: And which is

Akhona: "You'll see, let's go" ...we went to the car and left I played my music and we were dancing all the way just than Syandisizwe called

Akhona: He calls every 30min sengibalile mina

Me: "Dwiiii mcm"...I picked up..."Syandisizwe"

Him: Mumu are you still alright

Me: Yebo

Syandisizwe: Done with the lesson?

Me: Yebo

Syandisizwe: Good than, so where are you guys now

Me: Uhm just around

Syandisizwe: You're lying

Me: Are you tracking me

Syandisizwe: No but I know you when you're lying, you're my wife

Me: Waze wa proud bo

Syandisizwe: "Yes I am, so tell me where are you" ...Akhona just answered him since it was on Bluetooth

Akhona: On our way to fetch my cousin Brother-in-law I'm sorry I had to do my things with your wife and car sure you miss her now

Syandisizwe: No problem just say something the next time

Akhona: Got that

Syandisizwe: Good, just come back in one piece I'll check you later I'm at the office

Me: "Okay"...I than dropped the call

Akhona: "And than wena why"...he called again

Syandisizwe: I called which means I get to drop the call

Me: Okay

Syandisizwe: I love you Mumu

Me: “Same here”...he than dropped the call,  
he was too embarrassed I guess

Akhona: Same here really Ziyane

Me: “Whoo phuma kumina Madam” ...I just  
played my music

Akhona: Oookay trouble in paradise at least  
he checks up on you kunalo wami aibo I’m  
planning the wedding all alone

Me: Lmao shame you’ll be strong

Akhona: Yazi I was thinking la we Madam  
tell me besengisangana

Me: Yes what is it

Akhona: “Why don’t we get married the  
same day”...iyuu she looked too excited as  
she says that

Me: Hha a Madam mina ngishadile I’m done

Akhona: ushade nini ngoba asikubonanga

Me: Oksalayo I’m legally married even nase  
Home affairs bayasazi so please ngikhiphe  
lapho

Akhona: Mcm koda lobolo dololo

Me: “Ey kambe there’s that mxm wake walibonaphi nje i China likhokha ilobola” ...she laughed

Akhona: I will tell Harue that umbiza nge China

Me: Weee ghe umsaba kanje uzomsuka ngaphi nje

Akhona: “Uzobona, we are here” ...it was a huge building written Netcare Kingsway Hospital

Me: And how do you know this place

Akhona: This is the hospital we used ngisahlala ngapha it was just few minutes from my house

Me: “Oh okay” ...we went inside and true she knew it and the staff cause they were greeting her saying sebembona koTV, we went to her doctor and he took us to this other doctor which was a woman

Her: Welcome, so what can I do for you today

Akhona: She took a home pregnancy test and it was positive and we want to confirm if that's true

Doctor: "Alright than here" ...she gave me a glass to pee in and I went to her bathroom and peed and went back and gave her, she did her things

Doctor: Miss congratulations you're indeed 4 weeks pregnant

Akhona: "Whooo at least I didn't brought gifts for nothing so much money nokwenza" ...I just laughed cause i set iyodwa ibiwu R9 400

Me: Thank you so much doctor, can we do a scan

Doctor: "Sure just go and lie down there for me and raise your dress" ...I did, at least I was wearing short skinny pants..."is this your first baby"

Me: Yes

Doctor: "Okay than this will be a bit cold hey" ...she put a cold jell on my stomach..."I'm sure you're happy"

Me: "Yes I am"...Akhona was taking a video and pictures

Akhona: Baby Versace ah

Me: Mcm stop calling my baby like that

Doctor: Seems like you'll be having two babies mamma

Akhona: Ahhhhhhh

Me: Whaaat

Doctor: Yes it's twins

Me: Are you sure Doctor, isn't too early to tell

Doctor: "I'm 99% sure, they can be seen in the first semester and yours are too visible look here"...she showed me 2 dots in the screen

Me: Really, those 2 dots are my babies doc

Akhona: Yeboo Madam it's still early they will grow

Me: Nooo I'm too young to have 2 babies ah bazohlupha like yours wait Doctor when can I be able to know their gender



Akhona: Ahh you always laugh at me  
zyakhala manje zingawe athi too young ihee

Doctor: The earliest time we can assess the  
baby's sex is at 12 weeks, we can tell the  
sex of the baby at 12 weeks scan by  
assessing the direction of the nub which is  
easily detected if it's a boy because we can  
tell by his penis

Me: Oh okay

Akhona: I've never been this happy, we are  
having another set of rascals in the family  
ahh

Me: Mcm hope it's not boys nje because I  
can't deal bandla shame iyuu

Akhona: Lmao it'll be boys momma, 2  
Versace rascals

Doctor: Stop scaring her, should I print a  
copy of a scan for you

Me: Yes please

Doctor: "Okay than here, wipe yourself we  
are done" ...I did just that and she left the  
room

Akhona: Are you happy

Me: Yes but I'm scared at the same time, though I knew Harue had a twin but I didn't expect to also carry them angisemncane

Akhona: Ncooh shame you'll see you'll get used to it and you'll be happy knowing that they're growing inside of you just enjoy and don't stress especially ngoba you're in your first semester it's a very dangerous stage to lose a baby and don't worry you have me I'm an expert I'll help there and there

Me: "Naa don't worry wena be busy with your wedding plans I'll call if I need clarification, wait when are you getting married kambe ahhh I'll be a bomb with a huge stomach nooo"...Akhona was laughing

Akhona: September my love

Me: Lord help me, I'll be six months by than

Akhon: But it'll be like you're ready to pop out the heads I'm telling you

Me: "You're helping thanks"...she just laughed the Doctor came back

Doctor: Here you go and this list is things that you're suppose to do and the ones that you are not suppose to do in your first semester

Me: Wow this is a lot

Doctor: Yes it'll help you to survive this semester

Me: "Alright thank you Doctor" ...just than Syandisizwe calls, Akhona laughs..."excuse me"

Doctor: Don't worry we are done for now and you submitted your information to Doctor Mohammed right

Akhona: "Yes we did, bye doc see you some other time"...we left and I picked up the phone call

Me: Syandisizwesihle

Him: Mumu are you alright, are you home already

Me: "Yes I'm alright and on my way home"...just than Lizz came through the passage

Him: Okay than, I'm also on my way

Me: Not to my house

Him: "We'll talk when we get home My love, I love you" ...he than dropped the call

Me: Mcm idiot

Lizz: Who's pissing the Madam off

Me: Hey babe ey I'm sorry

Lizz: It's fine kunjani you look nice unane glow

Me: Mcm stop it, I'm alright though, well this is my brother-in-law's wife Akhona and Madam this is Lizz we go to the same school and same class

Akhona: Hey babe love your outfit rhaa

Lizz: I know right it's too much I love it too I made it with my own 2 hands uright koda lol nakhu sengichoma phela

Akhona: Ahhh you don't say

Lizz: True

Akhona: Wow you're too good I love it

Lizz: There's more from where it came from just that I'm rushing to see my grandmother before visiting hours are over, here's my card you can call anytime to come and see for yourself

Akhona: Whoo I will definitely call thanks

Lizz: And wena when are you coming back to attend

Me: Next week don't worry

Lizz: "Alright than see you next week kisses love you"...he than left

Me: Too much that one

Akhona: Uyabonakala but his work dang babyyy

Me: Yep we should go and check it out some other time for now let's go I'm tired now I need my bed and my man's chest mcm

Akhona: Lol kanti wenzeni

Me: "I'm not telling you my marriage problems open the car"...she did, we got in and she drove

Akhona: Hope it's not serious cause he needs to be there during your first pregnancy and his first children

Me: Jea I know and he wants kids so bad

Akhona: I know right he took our kids as his they call him Pappa imagine

Me: Lmao, can I sleep kancane ne

Akhona: "Do that Sthandwa you are tired shame"...I lowered my chair ngabushisa cause it took us over an hour if I'm not mistaken to come here

We arrived at my place and Akhona parked the car and gave me the car keys and left in a hurry athi ujahe ukuyophekela abantwana bakhe I went inside the house alone and it smelled so nice

Me: Whooo kwaze kwanuka kamnandi kyasho ukuthi sekunyenye intombazane la endlinj

Zama: "Yes momma"...I looked at her this one is going to blow my cover

Me: You cooked let me see

Zama: Hha a go and take a shower and be warm and come back down stairs to eat

Me: Alright okay I think I'm gonna get used to this treatment, where's Syandisizwe cause his car is outside

Zama: He is in his study ever since he came back to be honest Zama your husband doesn't look too well

Me: Don't worry he is the strongest man that one, here please take the carrier bag at the back seat and make sure you hide it in your room tuu angayiboni uSyandisizwe

Zama: Ay yin leyo

Me: Just baby clothes a gift from Akhona

Zama: "Ah cute, let me go and see them wena hambohlamba"...she took the car keys and half ran to the car and I went to the study and knocked

Syandisizwe: "Come in"...I went in he was drinking his whiskey..."oh you're back"...he said that going through his hair with his fingers ah how sexy

Me: And you haven't cut your hair because  
Syandisizwe: "I will, come here"...I went to  
sit on top of the table..."mmh how was your  
day"

Me: It was okay, why are you here I told you  
I don't want to see you

Syandisizwe: But can we at least talk about  
this

Me: What there to talk about Syandisizwe  
that you fool me just because I was hungry  
the time you met me huh

Syandisizwe: This should be the last time  
raising your voice at me and saying that  
nonsense, got that

Me: "Are you fucken kidding me right  
now"...he held my thighs tight..."ouch  
you're fucken hurting me Syandisizwe man  
his eyes were now red he was looking  
straight in my eyes"

Syandisizwe: "I will teach you a lesson  
before I leave your house because now you  
don't have respect"....okay that sounded  
sexy instead



Me: "Leave me alone, you're lying why should I respect you"...he ripped my dress off

Me: "Tf Syandisizwe"...I swear that was sexy, he then ate my nipple it was sore I swear ngathi kuzophuma ubisi I tried pushing him and he took off my skinny pants I was dripping wet now I wanted him inside of me so badly he put his finger inside

Syandisizwe: You can't be wet while angry my love, I'm teaching you a lesson to never disrespect me, he kept on shoving his finger roughly and eventually he lowered his pants and he gave himself a hand job with the other hand and the other one playing with my clit

Me: Haha I need you Syandisizwe now

Syandisizwe: "Alright My Love"...but he continued with satisfying himself and I heard him groaning fuck no did he just come, I pushed him he was red and his hair was all over his face nx, I was angry I wore my skinny pants and hid my boobs with my torn up dress, he also wore his pants

Me: "Get out and don't come back I don't want to see your stupid face"...he just laughed and took his car keys and came towards me

Him: "Because I love you so much I will leave but you're way out of line Ziyane"...he kissed my forehead..."I love you"...he then left

Me: "Idiot"...I also went to my room took a shower wore my silk long LV Pj's and sleepers and went downstairs and boom my dear husband is here eating

Me: "Still here"...he looked at me and went back to his business which is eating its like he's been hungry for days..."the food looks nice Zama syabonga"

Zama: Thanks to your brother-in-law Sbani he helped me

Me: "Mmh okay nice"...I set down and ate and Syandisizwe finished

Zama: Let me take the dessert

Syandisizwe: "No I'm fine"...Zama was already gone to the kitchen and he came

back with a pudding fuck the smell of toffee, I ran to the bathroom downstairs to puke and Zama ran after me, I finished and wash my mouth with a mouth wash

Zama: Eash

Me: "It's the toffee smell and that dessert is my favourite ah"...I wanted to cry

Zama: Okay let me go and take it back to the oven, I'll just eat it in my room later

Me: Sbani made it, right

Zama: Yep he said it's your favourite shame he'll be so disappointed

Me: "That's why we won't tell him"...we were now at the dining area and Syandisizwe was finishing his dessert

Zama: Unless he tells him

Me: Mcm

Him: "Thanks Zama that was too nice but now I need to go and find a place to stay since I'm being chased out"...Zama looked at me

Me: Please remind him that he has a house

Syandisizwe: Zama please ask her what will I say to Grans

Me: Zalo please tell him to tell her the truth

Zama: Ay ngeke phela how old are you guys kanti aibo

Syandisizwe: "Let me leave" ...he than left

Me: Mcm

Zama: "Wow" ...she took the pudding to the kitchen and came back for Syandisizwe's dishes, I just sat down and ate almost everything

Me: This was so nice thanks zalo ngikhathele koda ngidinga ukuphumula nje

Zama: Alright than go and rest

Me: And oh I'm pregnant with twins

Zama: Shut the front door you lie

Me: I wish

Zama: Oh oh nyabona ama set awu 2 ezingubo

Me: Naaa Akhona bought those because asiyazi I gender and we went to the hospital later and found out ukuthi babili

Zama: "Ohhh iheee ngoba kade uhleka uAkhona nje kudela oyongibonela wena" ...she was laughing

Me: "Mcm let me leave" ...I went to brush my teeth and went to bed and slept, I woke up cause I had a heartburn it was too much, I took my phone to check the time, it was 02:13 fuck kubuhlungu isifuba, I Google what to take when you have a heartburn during pregnancy and it gave me stupid answers but now I know that I should eat small portions of food instead not be full. I went downstairs barefoot and switched on the lights took milk from the fridge and drank it from the bottle and just sat down there and I guess I fell asleep on the kitchen floor fuck my body hurts

Zama: Don't tell you slept here

Me: "Looks like it, I had a heartburn yesterday I came downstairs for milk and

waited for it to come down unfortunately  
ke ngazumele”...I stood up

Zama: Awungivusanga ngani Zalo koda eash  
phephisa woza sye roomin lakho you need  
to rest I’ll wake you up when it’s almost  
time for your driver’s lesson, awuna class na  
today?

Me: Thanks Zalo and no I will have classes  
next week and I will be attending

Zama: “Same here alright asambe”...she  
was holding me at the back it was sore  
shame...”udinga ukurajwa”

Me: “Jea I don’t even think we have oils in  
this house, let me just sleep it off”...I got in  
the covers and slept and I woke up to  
someone shaking me it was Akhona

Akhona: Vuka Madam ugeze

Me: Eash you’re here

Akhona: Daaa your husband is paying me to  
be your chauffeur so yes hambogeza I will  
do your bed

Me: Thanks Mami

Akhona: Zama tells me that you slept on the kitchen floor cause you had a heartburn

Me: Ey wena kubuhlungu umqolo bengithi I'll wake up sengincono

Akhona: Don't worry we'll go to the spar after your lesson it's my treat

Me: Ah you spoil me too much wena

Akhona: You're the closest person I have besides my sister that one is old and strict mcm, finish there

Me: The water is nice koda sengyaphuma can you please take out something baggy to wear

Akhona: "Alright kyashisa emnyango koda"...she took out cream white long shorts with a cream white baggy tshirt and cream white Air max

Me: First time wearing these

Akhona: "Yeah I can see they still have price tags"...I got dressed added the red stone necklace since I lost my green one took a watch in the jewellery drawer a white Puma

cap with my small Gucci handbag my phone  
in the charger and we went downstairs  
Zama made a fruit salad for me and put it in  
a Tupperware container

Me: Thanks Sthandwa ngathi uyazi ukuthi si  
late

Zama: You look beautiful ngathi i tomboy  
thizeni lol

Me: Mcm musa ukuphapha, woza futhi  
today you're coming with us, you can't stay  
here and do nothing the whole day

Akhona: Sisazodlula kaGrans later to fetch  
the kids hope awunankinga ke koda

Zama: Whooo no thanks I rather stay in the  
house ngizoya kobhukuda it's fine  
angibhoreki with the wifi kulo muzi

Me: "Mcm you're abandoning me ngoba  
ngizithwele it's fine" ...they just laughed at  
me

Akhona: Shame, which car today

Me: "The beast" ...she took the G Wagon's  
car keys and off we went to the driving



school and everything went well I was too careful and my results came I passed and I will be getting my drivers license in a week time, I did a little dance and Akhona saw me and came out of the car and join me dancing it was so funny because both of us can't dance, we were laughing people were now looking at us at the driver's school

Akhona: I'm glad I found you ah you're the best I love you so much and congrats my babyyyy

Me: "I'm so happy Madam iyuu finally and I'm glad to have you in my life I love you more and more just not more than my brother-in-law loves you"...we both laughed

Akhona: Here drive your car Mesis

Me: "Ahh give me the keys I'm legal now"...we laughed..."okay ke where too?"

Akhona: Here's a location we are going to the spar you need it

Me: "Okay than"...I took off my cap and shoes

Akhona: Ngaze ngasaba

Me: Ay man wena ngiphasile ngithembe  
booo

Akhona: “Cela uhambe kancane nje”...I  
laughed mcm, I drove kahle nje to this  
classy spar first time seeing it never heard  
of it, we went inside and they took us to  
some room we changed and lay on the beds  
there than some guy brought a bottle of  
champagne and a bunch of red roses

Me: Let me guess 99 roses

The guy: Yes and our most expensive  
champagne

Akhona: Whooo Syandisizwe is so romantic  
sacela afundise lowami tuu

Me: “It’s not him”...I took the card and it  
read 99 roses for the queen of my heart  
blah blah blah and Congratulations My  
Queen yours D.F mcm Dwayne

Akhona: Aiboo aphumaphi pho

Me: “Esinye islima nje nx, you can take the  
things bo dali”...saying to the ladies

Akhona: Iyuuu mbhemu ngixoxele

Me: Akyena yini iloya 99 roses  
engangimbheka

Akhona: Ohho the stalker

Me: Yes

Akhona: Ay bandla bese ngithi usune secret  
admire

Me: “Ngimshiyephi uSyandisizwe Jesu  
uyayazi leya Bull” ...Akhona and the ladies  
were now laughing...”yey niyahleka ngoba  
anazi nina yazi izolo he ripped my dress off  
saying he is teaching me inhlonipho”

Akhona: “Unamanga wena  
haaa”...usephelile insini lodoti

Me: Ngyaktshela nje

Akhona: And then wenzani don't tell me he  
just left you like that

Me: Ay wena he penetrated me with his  
finger and left me like that in the table

Akhona: Whaat no

Me: “I'm telling you I wanted to cry” ...the  
ladies where laughing dead...”oh nisizakala  
ngosizi lwami”

Akhona: Ay phela uyasihlekisa sis

Me: Mcm

Akhona: “Shame pakithi nzena”...the ladies finished we went to do our pedicure and manicure in the other room while Madam here is sipping on her Champaign mina ngiphuza i cranberry juice as usual and we finally finished and we left to the parking

Me: “Fuck I left ikhadi lokuphuma ngyeza ne”...I went back inside and the ladies wanted to take pictures with me apparently sya trenda sino Akhona dancing nkosiyami than I went to the room with a locker that we put our things in, it was opened I took the card and bumped into a hard chest and when I looked up it was Dwayne

Me: You must be kidding me tf Dwayne

Dwayne: I came to congratulate my wife is that wrong

Me: Yey we Dwayne I’m married my boy ngishadile and not with you

Dwayne: Congratulations my love you’ll find your gift outside your gate since you

changed the code I love you he was holding  
my both arms

Me: "Let go of me" ...he let go..."listen here  
and listen carefully I don't want anything  
from you and leave me the fuck alone man  
find a hobby or something uhluwane nami  
phansi" ...I then left him there and went  
back to the car fuming

Akhona: "And then" ...I did the breathing  
exercises and I was now calm agh I  
shouldn't be letting people like Dwayne to  
make me angry nx I have babies to think of,  
I just brushed my stomach thinking about  
them clams me

Akhona: "Okay now tell me what wrong" ...I  
told her what happened..."ay man lo  
Dwayne should be taken care of now"

Me: Yazin uyasangana lowo uzibona  
ewumnyeni wami

Akhona: Silimaaa

Me: Nx aseme, to Grans kambe angani

Akhona: "Yes" ...I drove there, I closed  
windows after some guys told me that I

look so tiny to be driving a beast mxm, now I was driving up the driveway we went inside and boom SURPRISE TO ME

Me: “Not again” ...I laughed...”you guys are so predictable though bengazi nje ukuthi you won’t let me pass and don’t celebrate” ...there was Grans, sis Nokuthula the helper, The Walton Brothers, Zama wait

Me: “Mnganiiiiiiiii nooo” ...FiFi is here

FiFi: “Choymiiiiiii Ahhhhhh” ...we were jumping up and down they were laughing at us

Me: “Let’s come down manje ngisemzini phela mina” ...we laughed...”awusasho usubuya man”

FiFi: “It wouldn’t be a surprise if I called” ...I was now crying tears of joy

Me: I missed you so much my ride or die

FiFi: “Ah why are you crying now stop being a baby I’ve only left for few weeks” ...I than saw Grans and ran to her

Me: Grans I missed you too

Grans: “But I didn’t say I missed you, you silly girl” ...we were laughing the energy was good they gave me gifts, Syandisizwe refused that I drive Kuhle's Mustang mcm but I didn’t fight him not in front of people one think I wouldn’t do is to fight with him in front of people, Grans gave me an envelope full of cash she didn’t want to tell me how much was it, Zama gave me a car key holder with my full names on it, ah it so cute, FiFi gave me a pink box she said I should open it later it’s from her and Akhisu, Sbani gave me Versace sunglasses very classy black and gold he said I should wear them when I’m driving and Akhona and his husband gave me an LV Huge box and say I should open it when I’m home and Syandisizwe came to me

Syandisizwe: “Congratulations My Love” ...he hugs me and gave me my drivers license tf how

Me: Aibo how

Syandisizwe: I have my ways

Me: "Ahh look at this I look so bad with my afro"...they laughed wanting me to show them my drivers license..."I'm not showing you, Grans please talk to your rascals"...she just laughed

Me: "Ngyabonga Sthandwa Sami"...kwaphela nokuthi ngimcasukele no Kuhle was buying me nge moto mcm

Syandisizwe: "I'm not done come"...we all went out the door and boom fuck no an Audi RS3 greyish in colour, you see this new colour wezimoto omuhle nje ongathi uGrey like wona ke it was so cute with a ribbon

Me: Nooo I turned and he was waving car keys in my face

FiFi: In your face mngani

Me: So you guys knew and didn't tell me

Akhona: "How was it going to be a surprise"...I was busy looking at it with tears streaming down

Me: "Ah the number plates"...it was written MESIS- ZN in green, I just cried



Syandisizwe: "Come here"...he held me in his eyes..."Congratulations I love you"

Me: "I love you too"...I was a mess now crying nabo ncooh from the family..."thank you'll guys this means a lot to me and I'll forever be grateful to this family, you are all I have, I love you so so much but not more than I love my husband"

Zama: Ncooh...they laughed we were now eating I only ate starters cause I didn't want to have a problem later again

Me: Grans can I talk to you privately

Grans: Okay my child come with me

Lizo: Bafo beware they now have secrets

Grans: "I will beat you up"...they laughed we went outside the poolside and sat on the benches

Me: How are you feeling, I'm guilty that I haven't been coming to visit you

Grans: You're pregnant

Me: Ookay straight to the point

Grans: I don't have time for chit chat, are you

Me: Yes I am pregnant does is shows

Grans: "Yesss God answered my prayers my child, I love you so much finally" ...she was hugging me tightly

Me: "Grans I can't breathe" ...she let me go

Grans: Twins right

Me: Yes

Grans: "Obviously" ...she looked at me..."I'm so happy Ziyane you just made me the happiest woman in this planet earth" ...she shared some tears

Me: But I haven't told the brothers

Grans: Even your husband?

Me: "Yes" ...I looked down

Grans: Is there a problem

Me: No uhm I just want to make it a special surprise

Grans: Ohh alright than, I was confused in to why didn't Harue tell me earlier but than I respect your decision Mumu

Me: Thanks Grans

Grans: "Come let's go inside before they all come out"...she took my hand in hers and we went inside Akhona took a picture of us

Me: My camera woman ngyasicela

Akhona: "Khululeka wena"...we stayed there enjoyed until it was late we had to leave

FiFi: You didn't even take her for a spin

Me: Ah I was too happy to drive her

Syandisizwe: "I will drive her bring me the keys"...we all laughed ah

Me: Only because I'm tired and it's late

Syandisizwe: Yes mam

Me: And don't think the car will fix things

Syandisizwe: I know let's go, we went in the car with Zama at the back and we all left

Syandisizwe's Pov

As I was driving I was looking at her she was beautiful more than ever her skin was more flawless but oily

Her: What

Me: What What

Her: Why are you looking at me

Me: Because you're mine

Her: "In your dreams"...just outside the gate there was a car facing the other way with no number plates we both went out

Me: "Looks like you are having 2 cars"...it was a Red truck Jeep with a White ribbon, I hear her say fuck besides me

Me: "You know who brought it"...just than my phone made a sound of a notification and I took it out it was pictures I felt my blood boiling I looked at her and her phone rang

Ziyane's Pov

His face was now red seeing whatever he received just than my phone rang, fuck Dwayne, I answered

Me: Ziyane hello

The guy: You like your surprise

Me: Fuseg...

Insert 10

Syandisizwe's Pov

I felt hurt more than angry, I felt really betrayed nx, I just hit her with my phone in her face and started walking the opposite direction she was busy screaming my name, but knowing myself staying there looking at her face would have made me mess her up, I continued walking for like an hour up until Akhisu showed up in his Jeep

Akhisu: "Boss"...I just went in and he saw that I don't want to talk

Me: Find me a small place among the houses and move my clothes from Ziyane's house to the new one

Akhisu: Roger that

Ziyane's Pov

I saw him leaving me doing exactly what he promised me he would never do

Zama: “Zamambatha what’s happening kanti”...I wanted to cry and scream but it was too much I couldn’t, it hurts that much

Me: “Get in the car I’m coming”...I’ve decided to do things calmly as I’m protecting my babies

Zama: You’re bleeding

Me: I will take care of it, it’s just a scratch go back to the car ngyeza

I went to the Jeep in front of my gate as it was blocking us, I opened it, indeed the key is there, I moved it to the other side of the road and left it there with the key inside and went to the Audi and drove in and closed the gate

Zama: “Come come”...she was calling me to the kitchen I sat on a high chair and she came with mixed veggies and made me put them on my cheek, fuck it was sore I didn’t even wanna look at the mirror...”I’ll make you something to eat so you’ll go and rest we’ll talk in the morning”

Me: "Okay"...you see now I don't have strength I never thought I would feel like this again, it feels like my grandmother is leaving me again, I feel like a part of me has left, I feel numb, I feel weak, this is the end of me, than it was light out for me

I woke up to a hospital smell but I'm not opening my eyes fuck my babies, I touched my stomach I couldn't feel anything

Me: "No no not my babies please"...I saw Zama rushing to me

Zama: "Wait don't panic the babies are okay you need to come down for them to be full okay cause you're stressing too much"...just than a doctor I guess came in

Doc: "Whooo right on time, we meet again"...it was that Doctor we came to for a scan

Me: Doctor, are my babies okay

Doctor: Yes they're okay but a little sad that their mommy is not happy, can you please be happy for them so they'll be happy too and live longer



Me: I will do anything for my babies even if I have to be selfish and be happy alone I will do that

Doctor: "I like the sound of that, I just came to do some check ups and see if you're ready to go home"...she did her things..."I don't see why I must keep you here but I'm worried the second time you stress I don't think the babies will make it, Ziyane you're still in danger the first semester is the most dangerous one anything can happen"

Me: I get you and trust me you won't be admitting me anymore

Doctor: Good than I asked your friend Akhona to sign your discharge forms, see you when I see you

Me: "Thanks Doc"...she left...khona no Akhona

Zama: Yeah, she's the one who brought you here, how are you feeling

Me: Down way to down just need to occupy myself with something so not to think kakhulu

Zama: "I get you"...I so wanna ask ukuthi ukuphi uSyandisizwe but I know I won't like the answer, Akhona came in

Akhona: Madam wam usuvukile finally, uzizwa unjani

Me: I'll be okay just need to get out of here

Akhona: "Let's do that ke"...I got dressed and we left, I sat at the back seat and Akhona drove

Me: How long was I out

Zama: Just the whole day yesterday cause this is the second day

Me: So it's Sunday today

Akhona: Yep and I'm living at your house okwesikhashana ne ungathuki oh as well as FiFi

Me: Mmh full house I like that, no problem

Akhona: Vele besingakuceli sis

Me: "Ewu kanjalo nje"...we laughed, want to ask so many questions but I won't for my peace and quiet..."uthini umnyeni wakho njengoba ukwami nje"

Akhona: He doesn't have a say angani  
uyisoka lamasimba

Me: Zyakhala?

Akhona: Ngyaktshela nje

Zama: Isho phela ukuthi you burned his  
clothes and hit his car with a golf stick

Me: You lie she didn't

Akhona: Awuke ngikwenzile

Me: Ngixoxele

Akhona: Ay phela that night from your  
celebration we came back without kids  
remember sabashiya kuGrans

Me: Ja I remember

Akhona: Ayke as he was a bit drunk I drove  
us to the house and he wanted i tlof tlof as  
always I gave him esaphezu kweGquma nje  
isho ifoni yakhe siyizibe mhlampe kwaze  
kaba ikawu 4 e busy efona lomuntu  
ngiyithathe bengithi nhla Yolanda Alexandra

Me: Unamangake that same bitch yini

Akhona: Obvious ntombi and I answered  
umfan'wami wamane wahamba wayogeza

Me: Uthini untombazane

Akhona: Athi nje you're missing out baby,  
ngathula we Zee

Me: Aibo

Akhona: Ay thula wena aqhubeke athi I  
have Sammy with you're favourite dessert

Me: Jehovah Akhona

Akhona: Shuthi they used to 3 sum

Me: Zama close your ears

Zama: "Aibo"...we laughed

Me: Shuthi bajwayele oe aiboo weee  
ngingahanjelwa inqondo that day ngiyozizi  
celela ek'hlangeni bangi admite' straight

Akhona: Ayke ngibone ukuthi kuzothathela  
kude mina, I calmed myself down and took  
all his clothes fast ngazisa emnyango and  
took petrol at the garage ngazithela and  
lighted them kusanjalo I went to the visitors  
room took the golf bag and went to the  
garage to his i8 ngathatha igolf stick

ngayibhonya yena uza nje because uzwa  
lomsindo he saw me ngathi nje weza la  
ngizokubeka ingozi buka mfan'wami he  
called his brothers mind you I'm on my  
panties and sport bra ngayishaya ngaze  
ngadela cause when his brothers came I  
went inside the house packed my suitcases  
vele izingane have clothes at Grans and I  
requested an uber and when I was about to  
leave my phone rang it was Zama and she  
told me about your situation I just went  
straight to your house took car keys  
sakulahla emotweni and went to Kingsway

Me: Wow

Akhona: Yep he deserved it and I think he is  
mad akaze angifonele kulo 2 days

Zama: Obviously uqumbile both him and my  
brother-in-law Sbani has been updating me

Me: Aibo seno chomie hhi zalo

Zama: Aibona

Akhona: lhee she is blushing Zee khuza

Zama: No I'm not hawu don't you wanna  
know where are your husband's

Akhona: I couldn't careless noma angayofa I put a stop to the wedding plans so ngi stress free

Me: Aibo ngisathuswe uZamashandu

Zama: Really there's nothing going on one of us kule family have to be sane and la it just happened to be me and Sbanesihle

Me: Ay ngizwa kahle, uthi bakephike

Akhona: Aibo unendaba yini ngoba usho ngescar esiqhomeni sis yazi the doctor thought you're being abused uzongithola kahle uHarue kuzophela ukumsaba intombazane ayishawa nje

Me: Ey mfethu ekgcineni lo Dwayne ulandelana nami and I knew about the present ungitshelile just that I was too angry and I didn't take him serious

Zama: Oh you knew

Me: Yeah I saw him earlier at the spar and we had an argument athi my present is at the gate

Akhona: Oh that's why ubuye uyiselesele  
elifuthekile nje

Me: Ja uthe bakuphi zalo

Akhona: "I'll pick up the kids  
tomorrow" ...we are at my house now and  
sekwintambama

Zama: Ngizoqala amabhodwe

Me: Don't, I will zalo, you've been cooking  
since you came nami kade ngagcina  
ukusebenzisa ikhishi lami

Akhona: I'll help you

Zama: Alright than I'll be in my room

Me: After you tell us ukuthi baphi laba

Zama: Oh base Ballito to one of your  
husband's apartments bonke

Me: Oh okay, keep on talking to Sbani I  
wanna know everything they do

Zama: Okay Zalo I'll try my best byeee

Akhona: She's so sweet bangafanelana no  
Sbani yabo ba Innocent bobabili

Me: Angsazike match maker habe ingane yakithi le

Akhona: Hawu kahle

Me: Ay let's go and freshen up sibuye sizopheka before uFiFi abuye

Akhona: "Alrighty" ...she went to the other room upstairs meaning she's settling there, I went to take a shower the house is clean even my room and my laundry yenziwe this has Zama written all over ay akakhuthele kanje, I wore my Pj's and went downstairs took out a full chicken defrost and marinade it and put it on oven Akhona came

Akhona: Ngenzeni

Me: Green salad please

Syandisizwe's Pov

I was so angry and hurt at the same time I love Ziyane so much I loved her the first time I met her outside the Firm it was 2 years ago and when I laid my eyes on her I



just knew that she must be mine comes  
thunder comes storm and eventually she  
was mine though not in a way that I'm  
proud of but it was a well intended love  
ukuthi she can do me like that, so that day  
of her celebration I received her photos  
with that mf Dwayne holding her and the  
other one hugging her and the other one  
where Ziyane was the one holding his hands  
looking his straight in his eyes I felt my  
blood boiling and I wanted to break her  
bones but I knew I wouldn't forgive myself  
for that and I decided to leave worse all  
these pictures are from different days as  
their outfits are different

Sbani: Brother where are you

Me: Ey I'm thinking here

Kuhle: But Syandisizwe look at this when  
did she got the time to meet this moron  
hhe cause you've been tracing her

Me: Explain these pictures ke cause you're  
the one that told me that they're real

Kuhle: Eash ja ne

Me: Don't piss me ke

Sbani: "Let me check up on Lizo"...he went outside I've never seen Lizo so pissed he loved that car

Kuhle: So we gonna sit here and feel sorry be sad like girls ay ay we might as well bring 2 litre of Ice cream and watch a sad movie so we'll cry

Me: Mcm you're high go to your house and leave me alone

Kuhle: I'm not leaving you guys like this so you'll hang yourself nope I'm not going anywhere

Me: Okay than smoke your weed and shut the fuck up

Ziyane's Pov

Days, weeks, months went by I was now 3 months pregnant and nothing from the baby daddy guess he is still mad I tried going to his office with food but he didn't say anything nor looked at me I just left the food there what pisses me off ukuthi I'm the one begging him now like how did we

get there, FiFi left cause things are serious between him and Akhisu but she comes here on Saturday's as she is not working on Saturday and she says she is a God mother lol, Akhona is still here with the kids and I'm used to them now, she's been spoiling me that I gained so much and I'm more lighter now, my babies have so many clothes now and it's strictly Versace only and apparently the guys live together and they've been throwing parties and that is when I decided to stop stressing about him and enjoy my pregnancy, I've been visiting Grans and spending nights at her house she's spoiling me way too much ah

Today it's Saturday FiFi is coming, it's girls shopping spree since I need new clothes cause mine are not fitting at all and we took the twins to Grans, we just finished eating breakfast and Enhle is all over my stomach the other day I woke up with a happy face drown on my stomach ah this child but it's so cute the way she's obsessed with it

Me: Baby let go and shower in my room so you'll wash my stomach and go get you clothes how about that

Enhle: Are we going for shopping

Akhona: Yebo Enhle

Enhle: Yesss come let's go I'll hold you  
Momma Versace

Me: What did I say about calling me that

Enhle: But mom said there's no problem with it and also said that you're pregnant with Versace Gang

Me: Ahh...Akhona ran upstairs..."mcm your mom is crazy"

Zama: "Awu Versace Gang"...she laughs

Me: Mcm let's go and shower and don't worry I can walk by myself Enhle

Enhle: But your stomach is big and you can't see where you're going what if you trip and something happens to the Versace Gang

Me: "That's it I'm done with you byeee you'll find me in my room if you still want to wash my stomach mcm"...I went upstairs

this kid futhi, I first took out something to wear which was White Nike Tracksuits pants a black baggy Nike Tshirt and Clear stiletto hills just before my feet becomes swollen that I can't wear my hills and Enhle came and we took a shower she washed my stomach they never kicked and that worries me sometimes, Enhle wanted to dress like me and her mom found something similar to mine and a very small LV handbag I also took mine had my long weave on and I took my Red Versace sunglasses and went downstairs with the queen with her sunglasses on top of her her ihee this one  
Zama: "Ay bandla you are refusing to look like those pregnant girls who looks like they're always tired like they don't even take a shower" ...we laughed

Akhona: No this is how a Waltons baby mama slash wife should look like hawu

Me: "I have too habe wazingani maybe ngizothola istepfather la ngaphandle zalo" ...we all laughed

FiFi: “Ihee you guys are laughing ingabe niyakhuzza aibo ngizoshaya sengathi angizwanga lutho angifune kusalela mina” ...we laughed

Akhona: Mcm asambeni tuu, others will come with me kwi Range Rover and Others with FiFi kwi Jeep

FiFi: Ngeke kanti iAudi iphuma nini Choymi

Me: “Cela nihlukane nje nayo”...I’ve never drove my car ever since Syandisizwe bought it for me and I have my reasons

Akhona: Mina ngithi asithathe the Red Jeep that is still outside the gate mbhemu it’s your present ucabanga ukuthi izohlala lapha kuyoze kube inini

Me: What is your aim nina nobabile vele ukungicasula ngihlale phansi

Zama: “Anikahle yazi I’m looking forward to this shopping” ...oh and Zama now works at one of Sbani's Restaurant actually she doesn’t work but over shadowing the chef but she gets paid for that

FiFi: Hawu syadlala Choymi syazi awufuni  
ngalezazimoto

Me: Hhe e let me correct you there angifuni  
nge Audi anginendaba what happens  
ngaleya truck engaphandle really but I've  
been thinking of selling it and give the  
money to the orphan instead angazi noma  
kuright yin lokho

Zama: That will work

Akhona: Ja do that okwamanje asambe,  
who's coming with me Enhle

Enhle: I'm going wherever Momma Versace  
is going

Me: Angsazike mina I'm driving FiFi's Jeep  
today

FiFi: Athi my Jeep ihehe, it's fine by me I'll  
go with Akhona

Me: Zama?

Zama: Go with your child I'm going with the  
ladies

Akhona: Uzozwa uzothi syamlahla just  
because she's pregnant

FiFi: Vele

Me: Kanti lutho ke, asambe baby sicela ukhiye Afika

FiFi: “Nazoke she’s calling me with my full name now” ...they laughed

Me: “Letha letho mcm” ...she came to me and hug me from behind

FiFi: I love you huge ne

Me: “You’re going to kill the gang man” ...we all laughed...”agh I love you guys”

Akhona: We love you too, we’ve been handling things kahle sonke we are superwomen shame

Enhle: “I’m Barbie please” ...we all laughed ah it was so beautiful, eventually we left I opened the whole car so nje sishawa umoya no baby la she’s wearing her sunglasses nami la we are playing abo Nicki Minaj la emotweni and we stopped at the robot and this guy lowered his window

The guy: Can I be the present daddy to that kid



Me: Naaa thanks and I raised the volume  
samziba lavula I robot sahamba silandela o  
Akhona ngemumva we went to uMhlanga  
centre and shopped until we dropped I'm  
sure Versace have our 50k and Gucci 30k  
iyuuu

Akhona: "If Lizo doesn't file for bankruptcy  
today, he'll cut me off straight because  
wow"...we laughed

Me: Lapho ngikhatheleni I can't believe I'm  
still in heels

Zama: Yes angani wena uya refuse, uzenza  
uMesis

FiFi: "Uyena umngani wami bandla shame  
ke Zamambatha"...we sat at Circus Circus  
and ordered food

Akhona: No no no

FiFi: "Yin manje"...she showed us her phone  
stood up took her things and Enhle's hand  
mina angakaboni phela oFiFi basabuka

FiFi: "Kuzofa umuntu namhlanje"...I took  
the phone and Pinky was Live on Instagram  
with the guys looks like a pool party

ngyambona uAkhisu lapha swimming with a girl

FiFi: “Mngani uyasala”...just than I saw Syandisizwe at the side of the pool with some girl in a White bikini

Me: “Oh hell no”...I stood up followed them and Zama running after me

Zama: “Zamambatha give me the phone now”...I gave her I guess because she wants me to stop stressing...”Ay ay man nx”...she was red and she threw the phone on the floor

Zama: “Nx”...I took out the keys got in the jeep

Me: “Zama go with Akhona and tell her to meet me at my house first if she want to kill her husband today”...she just went there without saying anything she looked so hurt and I guess it’s because she saw something on Sbani cause there’s no other explanation, FiFi got in and I drove out seeing Akhona drive out one thing I love about her though she was angry she didn’t

speed because she have Enhle with, we started at her sisters house dropped Enhle and she speeds to my house and when she got outside the gate she came out of the car like fire

Akhona: Are you still in the car you have to be kidding me

Me: Follow me we walked up the driveway Me and Akhona and Zama only, FiFi didn't come out, Zama went straight to her room and I went to Syandisizwe's Study opened the safety behind the files and I know the code because I tried to open it once and it opened just that I heard foot steps and I closed it but the code is my date of birth mixed though

Akhona: "Good, I don't even wanna ask why you guys have guns in your house"...I took out a gun for Akhona and I also took out a gun for myself

Akhona: "I will kill that mf today I'm done with him and his bitches I'm done"...lapho I was so calm I don't know if because of the pregnancy but I wasn't even trying though I

just wanted to murder their father so badly, we went out and Zama had insilane/imvubu with her

Me: “Good girl”...we half ran to the car with hills nkosiyami and FiFi was now on the driver’s seat

FiFi: “What you got”...I showed her the gun...”good”...she also showed me a gun

Me: “And where did that come from”...she drove following Akhona cause they have the location that Zama got from Sbani

FiFi: “Akhisu have guns in all his cars under the seat for safety”...I didn’t say anything...”you look so calm”

Me: Mmh...they were both speeding

FiFi: “I guess we are here”...Akhona came to us

Akhona: “Nobody is stopping anyone umuntu shall take care of her problems the way she feels it satisfies her okunye nokunye sokubona late and Zee please be careful”...I raised my pants just below my knees still on hills took out the gun and

went in following Akhona who was running up the driveway we entered through the dinning room there were girls there around Sbani and Zama charged to them anywayithela induku wabadweda yezwan with Sbani trying to hold her but she ended up beating him also

Akhona: Good girl

Me: I say let just go in and dance to the music

FiFi: Sure...we saw kuhle smoking with some girls, we passed him and went outside the poolside and I searched for Syandisizwe and boom he was in the girls throat kissing her I felt my anger coming out my ears kwababa yonkindawo enoboya

Syandisizwe's Pov

It was a beautiful day Lizo threw the party and brought some girls, booze, weed and food we were set for days up until I saw Akhona dancing with a gun in her hand

Me: "Shit"...I pushed Marilyn to the pool and when I stoop up I felt a burning bullet coming in my thigh okay that hurt and I felt myself getting angry and when I looked up it was Ziyane fuck now it was a chaos she raised a volume on a speaker and Akhona ran inside the house when she realized that Lizo is not here and FiFi fired 2 shots on Pamela and 1 on Akhisu

Me: Tf Ziyane stop all this are you guys crazy

Ziyane: I will show you crazy she fired another shot and she missed me this time and I took the chance to stand up and grab the gun but it was impossible with the bullet in my thigh she shot me in the other thigh

Ziyane: "Don't you fuckin dare come to me you hear me"...I was now on my knees and I was bleeding

Akhisu: "Boss are you okay, Ziyane stop it can't you see he is bleeding too much"...just than we heard about 6 shots being fired inside the house

Me: Fuck no...there was screaming from the girls looks like they still here

Ziyane: FiFi take care of your man tuu

Ziyane's Pov

I felt so disgusted looking at his face

Him: "What is this Ziyane"...I took of my tshirt I was left with a vest and my stomach showing, they were all shocked..."Ziyane are you pregnant"

Me: No I swallowed a huge ball by mistake

Him: "Is it even mine"...I didn't even think I was shooting him and everywhere until the bullet were done and when I saw him on the floor laying in his pool of blood I froze I couldn't move

Akhisu: "Tf Ziyane"...he screamed and FiFi Shot him in the back and it was light out for him Kuhle came running

Kuhle: "No no no fuck"...he checked Syandisizwe's pulse

Kuhle: “He’s still breathing I need to take him to the hospital now and you are driving there”...I could hear him talk but I couldn’t move

Kuhle: “Ziyane man” ...still I was out of it

FiFi: “Zee look at me, think of your children when they find out you killed their daddy before they even met him” ...I just looked at her, and just went to Kuhle and helped him with Syandisizwe and I saw FiFi running inside

FiFi: “Somebody help me”...and I saw Sbani curse and went outside with FiFi to get Akhisu and we saw Akhona on the staircase with blood all over her

Akhona: I killed them

Me: “Kuhle go and check I will take Syandisizwe to your hospital follow us with everyone who needs hospital even the girls”...I looked around they were a bunch in the corner, apparently they still here because the door is locked



Me: “Agh man fusegin sizani la”...most of the girls here are white

Me: Everyone grab whoever is hurt and grab the car key you see and follow me to the hospital wena Marilyn come and help me with our man she came real quick and we tried lifting him and Pinky came and helped us, it was a mess with blood all over us we went to the jeep and I drove off I saw their cars following and I speed to the hospital and we arrived

Me: “Somebody help he’s bleeding to death”...I screamed in front of the door they came with a stretcher and took him I followed...”they’re more coming”...I screamed

Nurse: “Mam we are taking him in the ER you need to stay here”...I just stopped running and I heard noise coming my way and saw Kuhle pushing Lizo and other paramedics and Sbani pushing Akhisu and some girls about 3 of them and I saw my girls and the girls in bikinis with blood all over, Zama came to me with water

Zama: "Try to calm down he'll be alright, think about the babies" ...I looked at her and around saw Akhona sitting on the floor and FiFi going up and down

Me: Mngani you're making me dizzy

FiFi: "Eash I'm sorry" ...I saw Sbani coming to me

Sbani: "You need to see a doctor and check if everything is fine Zee" ...I just looked at him, he's right though but he's red nemvimbo Zama did a number to him, I stood up

Sbani: "Zamashandu please get her something to eat and something sweet" ...he took out a black card and hand it to Zama

Zama: "Mxm" ...she took the card and left and we also went to this other room and an obstetrician did her work and my kids are fine just need to calm down and they're admitting me to keep an eye on them for few days

Sbani: "I will go and fetch clothes for everyone and I will let Grans know"...I just closed my eyes..."no, no need to worry it's not your fault we acted like kids and we faced the consequences so she'll have to understand, try not to stress my babies hey"...he kissed my forehead and left than Zama came in

Zama: Here eat, Akhona is also admitted, she went for a check up and found out that she is 10 weeks pregnant

Me: You lie, I'm have to see her aibo ngimshiya ngo 6 weeks and her stomach wasn't even showing

Zama: Khohlwake we Zamambatha awuyi lapho idla la manje futhi ungangiciki

Me: Mxm uzenza uMama wam manje, who died and made you my mother

Zama: "Sengamane usho njalo"... mcm, I just ate, it was a green salad that have cheese and slices of bacon and cranberry juice with jelly beans and energy bar

Me: Where's FiFi?

Zama: She left with Sbani

Me: Ey umdwebile koda nawe Zalo

Zama: He deserved it

Me: Ay sengyabona kusho ukuthi khona okuqhubekayo phakathi kwenu

Zama: Ubesangizama and after seeing him with girls like that ay angisaboni bandla mina I'm too jealous what mine it's mine

Me: "Washa zalo" ...we laughed..."and the naked girls?"

Zama: I requested an Uber le ya 6 seater as bebewu 6

Me: Okay, angiqedile ngaleya Barnet eyu Marilyn ghaa

Zama: Aibo Akhona killed of the girls that was with Lizo

Me: CiCiCi with the shots I heard I knew someone is dying inside there

Zama: Ja ne but Sbani is taking care of everything

Lizz: Oh my God not you ahhh

Me: Ay man come down why are you here  
vele

Lizz: You're pregnant ahhh I'm going to be  
an aunt

Me: Weee ma

Zama: I'll go and check on Akhona

Me: And please check if there's news about  
my husband

Zama: "Alright" ...she left

Lizz: Bitch you're pregnant and awusho  
after I almost died because of you

Me: Ay kahle ihaba wena, how did you even  
know I'm here

Lizz: Daaa the live video on Instagram

Me: Fuck when did you see it

Lizz: 10 minutes ago

Me: Shit Lizz find me a PC now

Lizz: Uhm I have one in my car

Me: "And you're still here why" ...he ran  
out..."shit shit shit, it must be the naked  
girls nx" ...Lizz came back running

Me: Open it, internet connection?

Lizz: “Yes” ...I took it and did my things trying to see where it started

Me: Fuck, we were live, we are dead

Lizz: “Ahh why didn’t I see that mcm” ...I tried to bring down everything about us on socials though sesiboniwe and the video had 7k views already in 45 minutes nx...are you able to can

Me: Jea I’m done

Lizz: Let me check

Me: Trust me I know what I’m doing

Lizz: Aibo there’s nothing ngempela, but how

Me: I know one or two things about IT

Lizz: “Nothing surprises me ngawe anymore so tell me what happened from the beginning” ...I told him everything...iyuu yazi they deserve it you should’ve killed that bitch also” ...just than Kuhle and Zama came in with Kuhle looking exhausted

Kuhle: Zee are you alright how is the baby doing, did they check you

Me: Obviously that's why I'm in this bad and it babies so please tell me how is my husband

Kuhle: Uhm I have bad news

Zama: Talk Kuhle

Kuhle: He lost a lot of blood and slipped into a coma

Zama: "Nooo"...than it was black out for me

Akhona's Pov

Everything is a mess, and in all this I blame Lizo, I found him in the bedroom with 2 girls and apparently one of the girls was Yolanda and I just saw red and I wanted to kill them there that time but now I regret everything, now I'm pregnant it might be with another set of twins, Lizo is admitted also nje isphithiphithi angazi ngizombhekelwa ubani uGrans, Zama budges in

Zama: It's bad

Me: What's happening

Zama: Syandisizwe slipped into a coma and Zamambatha is unconscious

Me: "Fuck Zama" ...I could see she was trying to act strong

Zama: Wena are you alright

Me: "Stop worrying about everyone Zama we did this to ourselves just that besingenayo imvubu nje" ...she laughed a bit there

Zama: "Ay suka phela to be honest they deserve it even though kube ihaba but I understand izintombi zabaZulu nomXhosa ngapha whoo ilangaba" ...I laughed

Me: Ay wena Zama

Zama: Ey let me call abo Sbani

Me: Are you guys alright

Zama: Naa just getting along for the sake of you murders

Me: Ay man Zama yintoni inxaki yakho kanti

Zama: Oksalayo



Me: Take me to your cousin I need to see her angihleke ngiphelelwe icala bewukuthi sevukile

Zama: “Alright I’m coming” ...she went to fetch a wheel chair and pushed me to Ziyane’s room

Me: Knock knock, oh hey Lizz

Lizz: Hello Mrs Walton

Me: Uyaphila

Lizz: Ey I’m okay yize kunje ay bandla nani whoo shame

Me: Ja ne, how is she doing

Lizz: She’s resting the doctor gave her something for her to calm down and rest

Me: Okay than if that the case I will just go back to my room

Lizz: Alright I’ll stay until she wakes up

Me: “Alright than I’ll just come tomorrow” ... I left it was late anyways

Zama's Pov

So basically what happening here it's that Sbani was asking me out and we were connecting kahle nje in a deeper level besisakwi process sisenza i paper work yabo njengoba sengibona lamanyala nje kube umehluko ukhona cause I looked at him differently but than it is what it is and I think I should apologize for beating him and his girls, I just called them and they said they are on their way with Grans iyuuu I've never been scared kanje ngifisa umgodi wokucasha and here they come nkosiyami Sbani: Kuhle told us about Syandisizwe and Zee are you okay, I got you something to eat

Me: "Why are you worrying about me when my cousin just put your brother in a coma you should be kicking us out of your hospital" ...I was now crying

Grans: "Show me rooms Afika and wena take care of her nobody is being thrown out" ...than she left with FiFi, Sbani came to me and held me

Sbani: “Don’t do that to yourself both parties were wrong and each couple will handle their problems and mina nawe we’ll talk about ours don’t worry about Zee and Syandisizwe if they need us they’ll let us know but for now let focus on the babies and Syandisizwe will have to fight for his life so to come back to his family” ...I was just a mess crying, we went to get something for the headache from Kuhle, Syandisizwe and Ziyane were moved into a VIP room together as well as Akhona and Lizo, Akhisu was alright it was just a thigh and a shoulder he will be discharged soon and Pamela or whatever her name is the girl FiFi shot, she is in a critical condition as well as the one that was with Lizo and Yolanda, and RIP to her its sad shame but I’m feeling sleepy at least they won’t throw us in the streets

Me: “Let’s us pray” ...he holds my both hands and we both pray okay I thought we’ll have a problem when it comes to that, we finished and Grans was standing in front of us

Grans: "Keep her"...I just looked away shyly

Sbani: "And I listen and respect my elders"...they laughed

Grans: Hope that brother of yours fights and wake up soon so I will beat him and find a very good lawyer for his wife to divorce him and leave him naked

Me: Grans you don't mean that

Sbani: "Yeah she does"...I laugh, uhm okay I'm laughing alone seems like she is serious...Uhm I'm tired and sleepy can you take me home I'll come back tomorrow morning

Sbani: Let take Grans back first than we'll go rest same here I'm tired

Ziyane's Pov

I just woke up to that smell again agh why

Lizz: Madam you're alright, let me call a doctor

Me: Water first

Lizz: “Okay”...he helped me drink water and called Kuhle

Kuhle: How is Momma doing

Me: Kuhle I wasn't dreaming

Kuhle: Unfortunately you weren't

Me: “Nooooo”...I was screaming now

Lizz: “Zee please calm down”...Kuhle was trying to hold me while trying to do his job

Me: “Let me go, I might as well die nooo”...I wanted to cry so bad but I couldn't...”whyyy me”...I felt myself getting dizzy

Kuhle: You should really try to calm down Zee for the babies or you want to lose your whole family hhe

Me: “I killed my husband”...I said that very low

Lizz: “Shh Shh sleep okay”...guess kuhle drugged me

It's been 13 weeks and Syandisizwe is still in a coma nothing has changed with his condition just me looking like I'm about to pop anytime soon and I'm only 25 weeks

it's official to say I live here at the hospital now, I sleep with him in the same bed, it's a double bed so nyakhona to squeeze myself next to him, I've been praying day and night for him sometimes I will see his fingers moves but Kuhle said I'm just stressed and surprisingly my gang is healthy but I've never felt them kick it's like they're not alive, I have so many Versace baby clothes and baby staff needed from family and I asked the gender to be a surprise, I'm attending my classes online and thanks to Lizz my academic records are on point, Akhona is about 19 weeks pregnant I'm not sure but she broke up with Lizo and Lizo is having non of that he moved from the house to give her some space but he always checks up on her and the kids, FiFi and Akhisu fixed their issue and they're still together and also Akhisu asked her to finish studying, so she quit her job at the call centre and started studying nge second semester, Zama and Sbani's relationship is blossoming that Sbani asked Zama to move in with him but she hasn't answered him,

my uncle has been asking about the lobola but I can't just tell him the truth because I'm hoping Syandisizwe wakes up and go pay the damn lobola, Grans had a surgery she had a tumour and it was a success she is recovering now, Zane came and she was angry at first but eventually she let go because she was excited to hear that she was going to be aunt again and she eventually went back to school, now it's just me and my husband here and there's peace and quite

Me: "Syandisizwesihle come feel your gang"...I took his hand slowly and put it on my stomach..."no wait"...I raised my top..."so to feel by skin to skin"...one thing about me I talk to Syandisizwe like he hears me and I believe he does, I moved his hand around my big stomach for few minute and stopped just than I felt a very faint kick

Me: "Syandisizwe did you felt that"...I touched my stomach around where I felt it and I felt another one down..."Ahhh Syandisizwe"...I took his hand again and put

it back and they were now kicking me roughly both sides but I couldn't care less I just became emotional

Me: "Babe they feel you"...I was now crying each kick was priceless we both felt it and just than Syandisizwe moved his hand by himself without my help

Me: "Syandisizwe"...my eyes were all out ungaфа I saw that..."Babe do that again if you can hear me try to move your hand up"...and he did slowly..."Ahhh Lord thank you so much"...I was a crying mess..."Babe please open your eyes for me pretty please my husband"...he didn't but I just pressed a nurse call button and a nurse followed by Kuhle came running

Kuhle: What is it?

Me: He moved his whole hand Kuhle I swear

Kuhle: "Okay Zee calm down"...he took his pen and pressed his right thumb with it and he moved it and did the same to his left thumb and he moved



Me: See, see oh lord thank youuu I screamed

Kuhle: “Ay man Zee” ...the nurse laughed and he lights his eyes 1 by 1...”Ay wake up hawu” ...he tried to open his eyes slowly, he was struggling I think it is because of the light but eventually he did

Me: “Please pass me a glass of water there” ...I asked a nurse and she did and I helped him drink and he drank kancane and smiled a very genuine smile

Kuhle: “Welcome back brother, now go with my fingers with your eyes” ...he did...”alright now raise your right hand for me” ...he slowly did...”your left also” ...he did...”seems like everything is going well, how are you feeling, any pain?”

Syandisizwe: Nothing just feel tired, what happened, why am I here

Kuhle: You don't remember

Syandisizwe: Non

Kuhle: “Who's this” ...he asked pointing me

Syandisizwe: Without being disrespectful am I suppose to know you Miss?

Me: Syandisizwesihle don't play like that

Syandisizwe: Ookay she knows my second name how Kuhle, who's this?

Kuhle: Bro what is the date today

Syandisizwe: Uh probably I came here yesterday so today it should be 25 July

Kuhle: Which year

Syandisizwe: "2019"...I just looked at him thinking that he will say I'm joking but nothing

Kuhle: "Brother today is the 15<sup>th</sup> of September 2021 and this is Ziyane your wife she's 25 weeks pregnant your twins, does that ring a bell"...he just chuckled

Syandisizwe: You must be kidding me now kanti how long was I here and somebody tell me what happened to me

Me: Don't worry I will tell him

Kuhle: No Ziyane don't not now

Syandisizwe: Why not now Bafo

Me: You've been here for almost 4 months and I'm the reason you're here

Kuhle: "Ziyane" ...he said that louder

Me: First thing first, don't you dare raise your voice at me, even my own husband has never raised his voice at me, 2 he is my husband and I'm the reason why he is here which means I will be the one who tells him what happened got that Doc

Syandisizwe: "Damn I like her already, did he just put you in your place brother" ...he than laughs

Kuhle: Wait until she tells you why you're here, okay than it seems like you have a short-term memory loss my brother but don't worry it's temporally

Me: So does it usually happens if someone was in a coma

Kuhle: Yes it does so worry not he will remember you

Syandisizwe: Coma?

Kuhle: “Bye see you later I’ll inform the family”...he than ran out with the nurse following him, I looked at Syandisizwe

Me: Damn you scared me with that look

Syandisizwe: Why are you so jumpy wifey

Me: Okay I like the new you, “wifey” first time

Syandisizwe: “Though I don’t remember you, but I like you already I don’t know being married to you or anyone for that matter but I trust my brother so where’s my ring”...I went to take it in my bag

Me: “Here”...he took it and looked at it

Syandisizwe: Okay now I think this is real and I’m starting to believe it if I used the most expensive and precious piece of our jewellery, what are your full names

Me: Ziyane Zamambatha Wilton

Syandisizwe: It even have your initials

Me: Yes, now are you ready to hear what happened or?

Syandisizwe: “Yes wifey” ...I smiled...”You’re even blushing”

Me: Mcm, promise me you won’t get mad or do something stupid after hearing this

Syandisizwe: You’re too beautiful I don’t think I can stay mad at you

Me: “Okay than” ...I just told him the Part where I short him only

Syandisizwe: You’re lunatic, you shot me 5 times and put me in a coma and you’re still alive, get out of my sight I don’t want to see you out yeses

Me: I will only get out because I want you to process this and I need to breath mxm saying you won’t get mad...I wore his sleepers as always and walked fast to the door and I felt dizzy all of a sudden and I held a door, this reminds me of that time I found out I was fake sick, I turned and I saw him coming and it was light out for me

Syandisizwe’s Pov

I'm confused about all this that is why I need my brothers to tell me why the fuck is this girl alive, I just drag her to the other bed cause I felt a pain on my shoulder when I stood up and I pressed a nurse call button and Kuhle came running

Kuhle: What happening

Me: She fainted

Kuhle: Tf you did to her?

Me: Don't talk to me like that you hear me yeses

Kuhle: Do you fuckin realize that she's pregnant with your children huh

Me: "She tried to kill me and you all watched her praised her right"...he was looking into her doing his things

Kuhle: Yeah sure we praised her when you asked her if the pregnancy is even yours nx

Syandisizwe: Oh wait is it?

Kuhle: You know what fuck you, you selfish ass I will help Grans look for that lawyer so

she can leave your ass with your children  
yesees you make me mad

Me: I will beat you if you think you can talk  
to me like that now Thandokuhle

Kuhle: “Not before your wife hears you say  
that again and kills you this time around  
and we will definitely help her” ...I just  
looked at him...”may you recover your  
memory soon before you lose your family  
for now I don’t even wanna see you” ...he  
than left and Ziyane was still unconscious, tf  
is happening with him just than the door  
swings open and a bunch of my family and  
about 3 people I don’t even know enter  
making noise with Sbani pushing Grans in a  
wheelchair

Me: “Great, Grans what happened to  
you” ...I said that with a some face

Grans: “What happened to my  
grandchild” ...she asked that going to Ziyane

Me: “You have to be kidding me” ...everyone  
just went to her...”hello I was out for

months because of her anyone remembers that maybe”

Akhisu: Eash Boss how are you feeling

Me: Feeling betrayed by my own family

Sbani: Bafo what did you do to her and why Kuhle is angry like that

Me: “Why is she still alive Sbani I trusted you guys or is it just because she is pregnant with the babies that I’m not even sure that they’re mine” ...a slap I got from Grans yeses how did she even get here so fast

Grans: “Shut your mouth if you don’t have anything else better to say with that useless mind I will kill you myself I’m telling you keep on testing me my boy” ...okay she meant business and now everyone was looking at me with disappointment ngeke where’s Lizo vele maybe he’ll clarify things for me and than this young tall slender girl who have a body of a model storms out and Sbani follows her leaving Akhisu with this tall dark lady and Grans



Me: Ookay where's Lizo with my kids

Grans: "He's at the house going through the worst of losing his family be prepared cause you're next wait until she wakes up you'll wish that you didn't wake up from that coma cause I'll make sure she leaves you and takes everything you have, Akhisu get me out of here" ...Akhisu pushed her and this girl stays behind sitting next to Ziyane's bed holding her hand its now that I notice that she is silently crying just than Lizo came in with Samantha the bad bitch

Me: Get out of here

Samantha: "Surprise"...Samantha is our childhood friend..."missed me player"

Me: "Naaa"...we all laughed

Lizo: Ey she woke me early in the morning asking to be fetched at the Airport

Me: All the way from London

Samantha: "Yes my love, I heard what happened to you, are you alright ahh I will kill whoever did this to you" ...she said that in different English, I looked over at Ziyane

and that girl who was there was now standing looking at Samantha

Me: :Nothing can bring me down you know they don't call me die hard for nothing I have 9 life's like a cat" ...we all laughed..."oh Sam this is" ...just than Akhisu walked in and the girl was just folding her hands

Akhisu: Afika my girl

Me: Wow man I didn't even know that you've got a girl and I thought we were close

Akhisu: "Tell me when you need me, but Boss lady gave me a month extra of recovery" ...babe I'll be outside

FiFi: Is it possible for her to be moved from here

Akhisu: "Ask her beloved husband" ...he said looking at me

Sam: No wait this is the little girl you married

Me: Apparently

Sam: "Wait she's pregnant"...as I was about to answer that

Akhisu: "With all due respect Boss don't please, Babe asambe"...they left us with our mouths hanging

Lizo: Heard that you have short memory loss and you lost your mind also being disrespectful towards your wife

Me: I can't even remember her Lizokuhle worse she's alive while she tried to kill me explain that please

Sam: She did what wait no is she the reason why you're here?

Lizo: "Yes and Sam my friend I love you, you know that but she is family yes my brother doesn't remember her but eventually he will and this is his family now"...he said that going to her bed..."I'm saying that because I know how you are around Harue"

Me: Why do you talk like I'm not here and don't speak for me I'll make my own decisions starting with a divorce

Lizo: "I wish you gain your memory back fast before you lose it all, for now let me leave you I have a wife to beg to take me back" ...he than left

Sam: I'm so lost and left behind he is also married

Me: Don't expect me to explain anything cause I'm also married and I don't recall my own wedding worse my wife who tried to kill me, this is just too much I really need to rest

Sam: Hha a but I'm here to see you and I'm staying at your house please

Me: Alright go there for now I need to rest

Sam: I'll come back later

Me: "Alright byeee" ...she kissed my forehead and ran out..."I just chuckled and boom my so called wife was awake and looking at me" ...oh hey there

Ziyane's Pov

I know what I did to him was unjustifiable  
but I will not agree being taken for a poes

Me: And than who's that

Him: Oh you don't know her, it's Samantha  
our childhood friend

Me: She's beautiful

Him: Mmh,

Me: How are you feeling?

Him: "Exhausted"...took my phone and  
called Kuhle, he was just looking at  
me..."ask anything it's fine"

Him: Ain't you young to be married to me

Me: Yes I am

Him: "So why"...just than Kuhle got in

Kuhle: "I think I should move you from this  
room if I want to take care of you, how are  
you feeling now"...he looked into me and  
than my obstetrician came in

Doc: Hi Mesis

Me: His Doc

Doc: "How are you feeling, heard that the Gang's first kicks woke up your husband from a coma"...we laughed

Me: They did kick for the first time and where were you

Doc: I was on my lunch break, I'm sorry but I left you in good hands of your brother-in-law

Kuhle: "Very good hands and I will take care of you till the end wena my first wife"...we laughed

Doc: "The husband will kill you"...we just looked at him he was laying down facing up thinking hard, the Doctor did her things and finished..."done"

Me: Alright

Doc: Bye than take care call me if there's something you don't get or whatever

Me: "Lol alright Doc"...she than left

Kuhle: So should I arrange for you to be taken to a different room or you're leaving

Me: Only if it's Grans

Kuhle: She'll be happy to have you but let me talk to her first

Me: "Alright than leave and let me talk to him"...he gave him a disgust look

Kuhle: I'll get you something to eat and Akhona said she's coming later with the kids

Me: "Whoo nice I can't wait to see my munchies"...he than left..."what eating you or am I disturbing you on your thoughts on how you will kill me"

Him: What really happened to us if we were married I'm sure we were in love why did I end up in a pool party with girls cause that not my style but Lizo's and I don't even approve of his parties

Me: We had a fight like every other couple than I kicked you out

Him: Wow in my house?

Me: No in my house that you gave me as an appreciation present for agreeing to marry you

Him: This is too much and my head hurts now I need to rest

Me: Should I call a doctor, do you need something, are you hungry?

Him: No I'm good, just wake me up when my kids come

Me: Alright

Him: Can I ask you a question and don't take it personal I just want a clarification on this as I'm in this situation

Me: Ask

Him: Are you pregnant with my kids

Me: Yes, I've never cheated on you

Him: Oh okay, I've always wanted kids

Me: I know

Him: So this should be our happy time instead but I need some time and maybe during that time I can even remember

Me: "Okay I'll give you sometime just make sure you don't be late"...he just faked a



smile and slept and I went out to Grans room I just entered there was a nurse

Grans: Are we done?

Nurse: "Yes, excuse me"...she than left

Grans: "Come here"...I went to her bed and slept on top of her thighs and she kept on brushing my hair..."I'm really sorry my grandchild but you have to be strong for the lives you have inside of you, now you have a huge responsibility and I trust you to do well and don't worry we'll always be here for you as your family"...I just smiled..."but again you're not expected to be strong all the time like right now, I can see that you're hurting but eventually everything will be alright and they'll be light upon you and your family

Me: Thank you Grans I needed that

Grans: So how are you feeling

Me: "I'm not sure, I'm confused I don't know how to feel I'm suppose to feel happy since my husband woke up and my babies showed live by kicking me painfully"...she

smiles..."but I'm not, I don't know how to feel at this stage but what I know is that if I have to be selfish and focus on my babies I will be cause now Syandisizwe asked for a space and I guess this is the time I have to focus on myself and prepare to give birth and live I guess

Grans: "Stop thinking and do it, be selfish he deserves it and stop worrying about an old man start worrying about yourself and your children who are your responsibility now, your husband is suppose to take care of you not the other way around"...I smiled..."that's it keep smiling and don't show weakness all eyes are on you now since the press found out that your pregnant"

Me: I will and thank you so much you're playing a big role in my life and I appreciate it

Grans: "That's great to hear and always know that you're special but don't tell the others hey"...we laughed..."now go back to your house and hire an expensive Nursery

designer, it'll be my present to the gang" ...we both laughed to the gang word seems like it's official my babies will be the gang ngempela, I was now sharing some tears

Me: Ah are you sure Grans

Grans: Anything for my great-grandchildren

Me: Thank you so much Grans this means a lot to me, I was even lazy to start on that

Grans: Don't lift a finger, and make sure you find an expensive one this should be special to my gang

Me: "I will" ...I cried shame

Grans: "Shhh this is nothing" ...I guess I fell asleep there cause I felt someone shaking me and it was Enhle

Me: Ah my babies are here, eash I fell asleep Grans askies for taking your space

Grans: Mcm silly girl

Enhle: Mama how is the gang

Me: Did you just call me Mama

Enhle: "Yes is there a problem Mommy said it's alright if I called you Mama"...ah

Me: "Ahh baby come here"...I hugged her..."it's perfect, Mama loves you ne and the gang was kicking you missed out"

Enhle: "Nooooo"...Akhona came in

Akhona: "Aibo Enhle yin manje"...she was screaming we laughed with grans and the twins who are playing cars on the floor wearing white Tracksuits

Enhle: "Mommy you don't understand, my gang kicked without me and I've been waiting for that precious moment, Mommy I'm hurt here please"...everyone was laughing

Me: Idrama engaka emtaneni

Akhona: Uyangibonela, Grans how are you feeling

Grans: I'm healthy as a horse ma baby and you and your family

Akhona: "I know what you're asking but me and my kids we are alright and this little one

is growing”...she said that brushing her stomach just need some more time out from your grandchild

Enhle: “We are growing Grans”...she said brushing her mother’s tummy we laughed

Grans: I’m happy than when everyone is growing and stop worrying about these old men, I was telling Mumu here take care of yourselves and enjoy being pregnant and you should also pick out an expensive nursery designer I’ll pay

FiFi: “I feel so left out right now”...we all laughed

Me: Why usinyonyobela vele where are you coming from

FiFi: I had to cherish this moment and I took some pictures

Grans: “What and I look like I haven’t been sleeping for days”...we laughed...”I still need to look good and you young stars posts everything you’ll never know who’s watching”

Akhona: “Ahhhh grans”...everyone laughed even Enhle

Me: This moment is priceless

Grans: “Very, without those selfish grandchildren of mine”...we laughed at that that Akhisu and Lizo walked in

Me: “Nakya”...we all laughed

Akhisu: “Why is everyone laughing bekungena thina pho”...we continued laughing at their confusion I couldn't stop laughing I stood up and tried to stop Akhona was even crying and FiFi on the floor they looked so lost shame

Grans: “Ay stop it now enough they also my grandchildren phela”...I tried to stop shame just than Zama, Sbani and Kuhle entered

Sbani: “Heard there's a party this side”...we all laughed I was so red from laughing

Me: Shame now you're all here mcm

Zama: Aibo we came here to check you up and Syandisizwe said you went out and

Kuhle told us you're probably here with everyone

Me: So here you found me

Grans: Ay my room is full now, leave me in peace and wena Thandokuhle when are you discharging me I need to be in my space

Kuhle: Don't worry soon

Lizo: And oh Sam is at your space and also me as you know I'm houseless

Grans: Samantha Evans

Lizo: Yep

Grans: Oh when did she came here

Lizo: Today

Grans: Oh

Kuhle: Still don't like her that much

Grans: "Is she still after my grandchild like a lunatic" ...we all laughed

Akhona: Who's that and which grandson mhlampeke

Lizo: Luckily not me my love

Akhona: Better be not you

Akhisu: Ay I don't know her that well but I wish her luck because boss lady here ay I'm even scared of her myself

FiFi: "Oh you're not scared of me" ...she said that going in his face

Akhisu: Hha a babe please stop this thing of yours

FiFi: Mcm, but to be honest I don't like that Sam girl around Syandisizwe

Me: Ey let just let them be, he knows home

Kuhle: Ah look at that, I really need to get myself a girlfriend at least no, even Sbani pho

Sbani: Speaking about homes, Grans I have something to tell you

Grans: "That you 2 are dating" ...she said pointing Zama and Sbani

Sbani: Eash something like that

Grans: I'm old enough to notice Sbanesihle but are you two willing to put Mumu in the middle of all this



Me: They better not because I won't be taking any sides and I'm saying in front of everyone I'm not taking sides so if something happens you guys shall count me out kwangoku but either way I'm happy for you guys

Zama: "Such negativity early so mcm" ...we laughed

Grans: I give you my blessings

Sbani: Thank you so much Grans, you hear that Zamashandu so please say yes

Grans: Don't tell me you're proposing now

Sbani: No I've been asking her to come live with me but she doesn't say anything

Grans: Mcm kanti, don't put pressure on her

Zama: Sbani

Sbani: Please

Lizo: "Just say yes" ...we all looked at him..."I'm sorry" ...he raised his hands

Akhona: Mcm

Zama: We'll talk later

Sbani: Okay than, how are my kids parents

Akhona: Iyuu they're tiring sometimes  
worse with me pregnant

Kuhle: Ncoh shame you'll be strong Mama  
Belle

Akhona: Ah Grans you heard what he is  
calling me

Lizo: Stop calling my wife that you big head

Akhisu: The last time I checked you were  
wifeless kicked out and finishing my food

Kuhle: He also comes to your house no no I  
really need to change my security details  
cause he even eat with my guards now my  
food Grans my food

Grans: He is your brother stop complaining

Lizo: Thank you and I can't leave without  
FiFi's food I'm sorry my friend

Akhisu: Mcm, Akhona please take him back  
this is too much he is abusing us

Sbani: Luckily he doesn't know my new codes

Lizo: And you're always at the restaurant so I don't even bother but one of these days I will come live at the restaurant until you all beg my wife for me

Akhona: Mcm

Me: Shame

FiFi: Wait until you go back to your house you'll have visits everyday

Me: Speaking of home who have my car any car I need to leave this place, I miss my house

Akhona: "It was nice driving this beast ah"...she made a sad face..."here are your keys thank you"

Me: Hha a don't make that face and worse it's this one you see now I need a bigger car because of this stomach and you have 2 big cars hawu

Lizo: Don't worry my love I will buy you a GWagon

Akhona: Make that my 3<sup>rd</sup> push present

Zama: And what is that

Me: I also want to know

Akhona: He buys me a present for each big head that I push out

Me: Ohhh

FiFi: You'll also get one my friend

Me: I don't need one

Zama: Ah you do your first time and it's twins shame you definitely do

Lizo: Ey it's hard to be a guy

Grans: Yey take that back, she's been giving birth to your children and living with you like your wife without being married

Lizo: She paused the wedding plans Grans and I've been ready to marry her I swear

Akhona: I don't even want to talk about it

Kuhle: Okay okay people my patient needs to rest now everyone get out, I've never seen a VIP room this full

Grans: “Perks of owning the hospital”...we laughed...”okay leave me in peace now go go, babies come and take a R200 kiss each”...the kids went to her and each was given a kiss and a R200

Akhona: Grans you spoil them too much no and they don't even use this money ihleli lapha endlini

Grans: “Don't be jealous leave my munchies alone”...we laughed and left to Syandisizwe's room

Me: You guys are helping me take my things

Kuhle: “Bye than cause I'm not going in there I don't want to see that selfish brother of mine”...we walked in the room and I was in the front and to my surprise that Sam girl was laying in Syandisizwe's bed with him and he was awake

Jade&Jaden: “Papa”...they all ran to him with Enhle

Syandisizwe: “Hey youuu”...I was still frozen there and FiFi came to me

FiFi: Just take your stuff my friend khululeka  
syeza esakhe iskhathi

Akhona: Unyanisile uMadam okwangoku  
focus ebantwaneni bakho and try not  
ukuqumba” ...they were speaking oother  
languages because abafuni abazwe lo Sam

Me: “Niqinisile” ...I packed my things

Syandisizwe: You’re leaving

Me: I’m giving you the space you asked

Lizo: You did what bro

Me: Hha a Lizo please let just leave please  
don’t

Sbani: Bro I understand that you don’t  
remember her but this now has gone too  
far do you even know what shit you’ve put  
her in and not just her all of us because of  
your love for her no brother get your  
memory back before you lose everything  
cause I won’t be nursing your old ass this  
time around, come let me help you with  
your suitcases Zee

Akhisu: Hawu Boss eash I'm with the bros in this one be careful and I hope you recover soon

Sam: Wait so you all going to turn your backs on your brother while he's in hospital and lost his memory because of the very same stranger that put him here no you have to be kidding me what happened to you

FiFi: Let go of me Akhisu let me go I've been watching her usengimentanyeni ngidedele bo

Akhona: If I were you I'd better shut my mouth but than that if you also don't want to end up in this hospital too like all the bitches who are here nx, wena Akhisu yekela uFiFi akshaye lokhu mina ngivinjwa isisu

Sam: So you really think that I'm scared of you all, hey bro let her go and see what she's got

Me: Voitsek shut up wena and nina let's go NOW

Sam: Did you just...Syandisizwe cut her off

Syandisizwe: Don't Sam and yes please leave

Lizo: Wait he did not kick us out, did he?

Sbani: Naaa he wouldn't

Syandisizwe: Please brothers I need some space to think

Me: "You heard him azigubhe" ...the brothers looked at me..."yey meaning asambe and wena uhamba usinda"

Sam: "Whatever you're saying same to you baby girl, you're too young for me" ...we all just left and boom FiFi ran back and unfortunately for Akhisu he couldn't run because of his injured thigh

Me: "FiFi man" ...she gave her a mother of slaps fuck I felt that and Syandisizwe held the Sam girl

Sam: "Let me go nx, I will kill you bitch you hear me" ...Akhisu was now holding FiFi

FiFi: Not before I do



Me: “FiFi asambe mfethu and wena that was a warning if you know what good for you, you will leave and go back to whichever hole you were in”...Syandisizwe was about to talk and I just left and the others follow

Sbani: “FiFi though”...and everyone just laughed

Akhisu: “Habe I hid my gun in a different place now before she kills someone iyuu this one”...the guys laughed

Lizo: Welcome to my world hope you enjoy the ride

Akhona: No you can't be still talking

Lizo: Who me saying what

Enhle: Mama can I come with you pretty please I don't want to miss out again

Akhona: Nope school day tomorrow

Me: Ncooh you know what I will fetch you tomorrow from school how's that

Enhle: Fine but if they move and I'm not there please take a video

Me: Yes Mem, Bye Jade and Jaden, ey these ones we don't exist in their world ngyanitshela

FiFi: "Yazin"...they came and took hugs from everyone and we all hugged and promise to see each other on Sunday at Grans as she will be discharged by than

Akhisu: Mem

Me: Hlala ekhaya Akhisu

Akhisu: Thank you but if the stomach starts touching the steering wheel please call me so I'll give you a driver from one of those guards at your house cause mina I still can't drive long distances especially

Me: "I will don't worry bye Choimi"...I hugged her

FiFi: Bye My love we'll talk on the phone later on ne

Me: I will

Sbani: I will bring her later Zee hey

Me: Don't worry yourselves just bring me some of your nice dishes to eat

Sbani: "I will" ...they than left and Akhona went with Lizo and the kids and I also left driving alone ah I missed this beast shame

Me: "Ah my life, gang you better be girls and not give mommy a headache hey" ...I was brushing my stomach, I really need some goodies so I pass by Gateway Mall, I packed and went out mind you I'm wearing a track pant with Syandisizwe's tshirt and his big LV flops eash I look bad but anyways, I went inside and started at Macdonalds bought a McFlurry Ice cream and they wanted to take pictures holding my stomach I swear I'm a celebrate now cause phela akekho uSyandisizwe hawu I walked slowly to Woolworths eating my Ice cream and I took a basket and went inside

Man: "Cela ungipha Mah" ...bengithi nhla uyayazi insizwa yomZulu ende enomzimba omuhle

Me: Thatha

Him: Awu nkosiyami awuncishani ngyabonga koda igama uMenzi usisi omuhle yena ngabe ubani koda

Me: “Ngu Ziyane”...I took a lot of chips and sweets now I’m looking at the cakes

Menzi: “Laze langajwayeleka igama lakho sis omuhle, uthanda leli yini ikhekhe”...he pointed where I’m looking

Me: Yebo

Menzi: “Don’t worry I’ll take it for you”...I was so embarrassed I’m sure uyazibuza ukuthi uphi ubaba wengane

Me: “Ngyabonga”...he took it and put it in his trolley

Menzi: Kukhona okunye okudingayo Mah

Me: Yes an Ice cream

Menzi: “Awuke asambe sowubheka”...we went where there’s ice cream and I took 2 of them different flavours

Me: Lastly 2L of Cranberry juice

Menzi: “Alright”...we went there and he took it and put it in his trolley...”I wonder how we’re you gonna carry all these things”...I just laughed, we went to the till and it was full every till angani kuholiwe

Menzi: Baholile othisha nkosiyami uzokwazi ukubekezela Mah

Me: Ay khululeka

Menzi: Ubusho njalo ke, so UZiyane owakwabani isbongo

Me: “Cela ungangintshontshi the last time I met a guy la wangithuba so please ngimithi nkosiyami”...he chuckled

Menzi: I’m sorry to hear that Mah but ngilungile nkosiyami mina futhi ngiphoyisa yabo...he showed me his badge

Me: Ay Alright ke

Menzi: Ngyakutshela futhi bengisafuna ukucela ukuba istepfather somtana

Me: And I’m sure that is because ungibona ngihamba ngedwa

Menzi: Nanokuthi ugaxe indandatho

Me: Yes which means banaye ubaba

Menzi: Habe bangaki kanti

Me: Babili

Menzi: Awuke ngyacela nkosiyami ay kabi ewomi washona kanye nomawakhe esase swini

Me: I'm really sorry to hear that

Menzi: Vuma ke if you're really sorry

Me: "Hha a don't pull that card on a pregnant woman" ...we both laugh

Cashier: Mrs Walton

Me: Heyy

Cashier: Are you good?

Me: Yes thanks

Cashier: And the gang

Me: Ahhh that name

Cashier: It was a topic on Twitter, The Versace Gang

Me: "Wow" ...we both laughed..."they're okay thanks I can't wait to see them"

Cashier: 3 more months

Me: "Yep 3 more" ...I took out my card to pay

Menzi: Don't worry I will pay

Me: You know what please pay for those in your trolley yabo ukuze mina nawe singeke sixabane phambi kwabantu ngoba nginenkani

Him: "Mcm okay than" ...I paid for the chips and he paid for his things and mines

Me: Bye than swirathi

Cashier: "Bye Mesis" ...we than left

Him: You're a regular now mh

Me: Naaa first time seeing her

Him: Oh wow but she knows a lot about you ngathi you guys are friends now

Me: I'm actually the talk of the town okwangoku

Him: Ohhh and what are they saying

Me: That I'm pregnant

Him: You must be someone important

Me: Naaa but my husband is

Him: Ohh and you said what's your surname

Me: Walton

Him: I don't recall ukuthi nami besenginga hlali lana koda ngowakhona lana eThekwini

Me: Alright cela siqala kumina sengiya ngokukhathala manje

Him: "Akunankinga Mah"...we walked to my car and I opened the boot and he put my things and I close..."nice ride by the way"

Me: Ngyabonga Menzi usuyohamba kahle

Menzi: Can I just follow you to make sure you're safe

Me: Uhm just give me your tens instead I will let you know when I'm home

Menzi: "That's also fine with me"...he gave me his tens..."uhambe kahle ke Mah ungakhohlwa ukushaya ucingo ubufika endlini"

Me: :I will thanks again"...I than got in and drove out he was still looking at me, I waved and left, I was driving slowly

Me: "By the end of this month this stomach will be touching the steering wheel



bheka”...I got home and just left the car outside and one of the guards offered to park it in the garage and I let him and he brought back the car keys

Me: Thank you, can you also please take the suitcase and 2 plastics at the back please

Him: “Sure”...he went back and came back with them and I locked the car

Him: You can close the garage

Me: “Thanks hey”...I did and he ran out from it and I closed the door and took out things from plastics and put it in their places I will just have a smoothie for now cause no use in cooking cause Zama will come back with food, I’m even lazy to go to my room

Me: “Mmh My house is very clean and smells fresh shame I’m sure uZalo”...I slowly went upstairs with the suitcase ngeke I should move downstairs manje ngeke phela, I took a shower iyuuu I was tired now and I feel so sleepy I finished and did my hygiene and went downstairs took a smoothie from the fridge and sat at the TV

room waiting for my food and I decided to call Menzi guy, it rang twice and he answered

Him: Hello

Me: Hi Menzi it's Ziyane

Him: Oh ja Mah I've been waiting for your call are you home safe

Me: Yes thanks

Menzi: I'm happy to hear that than take care of my kids, I'm cooking we'll talk later hey

Me: Angisazike byeee

Syandisizwe's Pov

Me: There must be a reason I'm married to that young girl

Sam: Don't worry yourself I'll dig some for you

Me: Please cause I can't count on anyone close to me now

Sam: I just need to find out where she stays

Me: Don't worry that will be easy cause it's the house I gave her and thank you for having my back Sam

Sam: "Anything for you my love, I missed you so much"...she said that coming closer and we kissed and kissed that she was now on top of me

Me: Ouch ouch

Sam: "Eash I'm sorry about that I forgot"...see the thing between me and Sam is that we were fucking bad before she left and damn she is good in bed that I remember...

## Insert 11

So I gave Sam Ziyane's home address after I've looked through all my houses around here and I found out that she really owns the one in La Mercy

### Sam's Pov

My name is Sam, you know me by now that I'm the brothers child hood friend, I've always been the only girl in their lives especially in Syandisizwe's life. My dad made partner in an oil business and we had to move to London and I left the guys here and now I'm back after hearing that my Syandisizwe is in a coma on top of that he got married that's just insane there's no way, so I will help him figure this out cause I'm craving for him. Now I'm outside this young girl's house

Me: Oh hey, I'm Harue's friend I'm here to check up on his wife

Security: "Is Boss lady expecting you cause she didn't mention anything to us"...Did he just called her Boss lady

Me: Nope just your boss asked me to check up on her

Security: Give me a minute, your name?

Me: "Sam"...he made a call

Security: "Boss lady how are you feeling today"...I guess she answered cause I can't hear her..."that's good to hear, uhm some woman called Sam is here to see you"...he didn't say anything..."alright have a good one"

Me: And?

Security: She said it's fine I can let you in, please open your boot for me

Me: Why

Security: Rules

Me: "You have to be kidding me"...I did and he didn't find anything

Security: Please step out Mam

Me: "Is this Boss lady of yours the first lady or what"...I stepped out and I got searched and eventually the gate was opened and I drove up and she was standing at the door wearing leggings and a big hoodie folding her arms mxm

Me: Oh heyyy we meet again

Her: No you came to my house, what can I do for you?

Me: 'Okay straight to the point I like that"...she just looked at me and didn't say anything ..."I just came to apologize for what happened yesterday"

Her: "Wait what exactly did you do cause the last time I checked you're the one who got slapped"...this bitch is making this way too hard

Me: You know how much pride I had to drop to come here and apologize to you

Her: See that the thing, I don't give a dam or a swimming pool, so is that all or

Me: Nx bitch, you went for a wrong man, I'm coming for you

Her: “Bring it on cause now you’re messing with a wrong man’s bitch, tell my husband I’m in need of service, bye bitch see you soon” ...she than went inside the house and closed the door

Me: MF

Ziyane’s Pov

I was so calm when the security guard called and said Sam is at the gate and I just had to made sure she doesn’t get in my house qha. I saw her scream outside haha welcome bitch and you’re not the first one.

I’m alone attending classes, Zama was fetched by Sbani to school and here I am, I can’t stop eating now I’m eating the left overs from yesterday’s food that they brought me, I took out a mince meat for later I’m craving for something with cheese and I’ll make lasagne and desert, I than receive a video call from Akhona this is the 3<sup>rd</sup> time calling and I answered

Me: “Remind me to pick up Enhle one more time and you’ll see what I am made off” ...she just laughed

Akhona: Madam phela understand she’s my only princess and she’s excited that you’re picking her up, she said she’ll tell her friends and her class teacher so please don’t disappoint

Me: Don’t worry Mah ngizomlanda

Akhona: Awuke

Me: Are you at your house

Akhona: Yes

Me: Okay, I will bring Enhle later

Akhona: No proble

Me: Ayke thula wena

Akhona: Ngixoxele

Me: “Let me add FiFi first” ...I did and she picked up

FiFi: Yey nina ma Housewives mina ngiyafunda phela

Akhona: Sizokuthuka



Me: Yazi uyasijwayela lo

FiFi: Iqiniso liyababa

Akhona: Thula uMesis uza nendaba

FiFi: Sixoxele

Me: “Ayke uSam ndini” ...I told them about Sam coming to my house

Akhona: Usedinga induku from abamithike manje lo

FiFi: Ngizokorobha ngayo phansi le ntombazane bukani ngyafunga

Me: Ay lena ke ngithi mina asi approach nge smile ave sinyanyisa and try to be calm about it singa act okwama phsycho angani ngifuna futhi no Synadisizwe abone ihlanya yodwa

Akhona: So uthi wena asishaye sengathi asinakile

Me: Yebo

FiFi: I’m not promising anything

Akhona: Ay nami bandla shame

Me: Ayke thula wena ngoba umithi you want to lose that baby kanti

FiFi: Don't worry nina bo Housewives try to keep your man's happy and look beautiful mina I'll deal with this annoying bitch if ezoba inkinga

Me: Fine bo Madam, let me go and shower so I'll go and pick up my munchkin at school

Akhona: Bye

FiFi: "Later" ...than I hanged up, went to take a shower, wore my very pretty cream white maternity dress, with a Gucci pair of flops and my long weave with Syandisizwe's Rolex watch which is a bit big, phela I took all his clothes from that apartment they were living in before he woke up, took my phone and my wallet and head downstairs, took out one of the many flavoured smoothies in the fridge that Zama made for me and took G Wagon keys and switch on the alarm and left to the garage, mmh seeing my RS3 there kungifikisela ngezinyembezi

Me: “Ey nokho”...I opened the garage and drove out, greet the guards and left, went straight to Enhle’s school and I was early by 45 minutes, I just sat in the car and I decided to call Kuhle to check up on Syandisizwe, one thing about me, I care so much about my husband and akukho okungadluli this shall also pass

Me: Hey Husband kunjani

Kuhle: I’m okay my wife and how are you and my babies

Me: We are surviving, I’m at Enhle’s school ngizomlanda

Kuhle: Take it easy and don’t let Enhle bully you

Me: Imagine now I’m being bullied by a 4 year old

Kuhle: I know that child of mine, she likes things to be done her way all the time

Me: Ay khululeka nami I needed to get out of bed, so any changes kuSyandisizwe

Him: I got him another doctor and he reported that, his wounds are all healed he just need to take it easy and drink his medication accordingly as he want to be discharged already

Me: What

Kuhle: I didn't want to tell you this because it will stress you but it's your husband and you know how he is

Me: You know what no, I'm not stressing myself about an old man, no it's fine Kuhle he shall do whatever he want to do, he knows home

Kuhle: Good decision, take care hey, I will come and check you later after work, I have a patient now bye wifey

Me: "Alright byeee"...he than dropped the call, I just played music and waited for this child, the bell rang and children all came out running and I saw her running towards the car with a teacher trying to catch up with her I decided to get out of the car

Me: "Enhle what did mommy tell you about running" ...she walked to me and hugged my stomach ngendlela engimfishane ngayo

Enhle: I'm sorry Mommy I was just excited to see my babbies

Me: "Oh wow, leave me alone suka cause you don't want me anymore" ...the teacher came to us

Teacher: Hello Mam, I'm her teacher, I wanted to check that you're are the lady that Mrs Walton said she'll be fetching her today

Me: Yes, it's me thanks

Teacher: Alright than, Bye Enhle and don't forget to do your homework

Enhle: "Bye Miss, see you tomorrow with your work" ...she than left

Me: How about we have an Ice cream date before going back home

Enhle: "Yeppy" ...she rushed to the car and got in the front, seat belt on and we left to

this other park I once saw with Syandisizwe,  
there was an Ice cream and food truck

### Syandisizwe's Pov

I am sitting in this bed waiting for Sam to fetch me as I'm being discharged, my family haven't been coming, only Sam have been here for me and I'm grateful to her for that, but now I just need to go to my house and figure things out, I've been having strange dreams, about a lady in a green dress with a killer body but I can't see her face at all but what I know is that, that is not my girlfriend Marilyn that one is as flat as they come which reminds me that where the fuck is she yes there was this time I loved her and sometimes she bores me but I wonder what is the story, does she even know that I'm married or this is a contract marriage

Me: "Wait"...I'm trying to think so hard my head hurts now because I had a flesh of some marriage contract this must be it

Me: I need to find out what exactly did she had to bring that we ended up getting married

Sam: You'll die cause of stress I'm telling you

Me: Finally you're here, get me out of here

Sam: "Yes sir" ...she took my bag and we left and we bumped into Kuhle at our way out, he just looked me and left without saying anything

Sam: "I will fix this, don't worry yourself, come" ...we went to my very old car, BMW 320i

Me: And than, why are you using this car

Sam: This is what I found in your house and Grans refused for me to use one of hers

Me: So my cars are not at my house?

Sam: Nope

Me: They must be at Ziyane's house than if I used to stay there

Sam: We'll go fetch one tomorrow and your staff

Me: Come on don't tell me all of my things are there

Sam: "Seems like"...she was driving to my family house

Me: Did you pay a visit to my dear wife?

Sam: Yes

Me: And?

Sam: Uhm, she didn't let me in, she asked the security to chase me away from her gate

Me: Okay now that absurd

Sam: "You decided to put her name under that house so she have a right you know"...she's hiding something..."I swear she gave you some muthi because wow, and you know black girls and it seems like you all fallen for their tricks"...I just looked at her

Sam: What?

Me: Nothing, you're just beautiful, you have make up today



Sam: "Ah, you noticed"...she said that being shy I guess

Ziyane's Pov

We got Tacos and set on a bench and ate

Enhle: Mommy can we go and see Papa at the hospital I need to tell him what I dreamt of

Me: Oh really, what did you dream of?

Enhle: Papa will tell you

Me: Okay than let call him

Enhle: "No I need to see him"...okay I don't like this but one thing about me I take these things serious as I also have visions I can't even explain myself

Me: Okay than let get Ice cream and go

Enhle: No I'm full

Me: "Oh wow okay lets go find him than"...we went to the car and I took my PC at the boot and went inside and I searched Sam and did my things, in 10min I had

already have her phones location, cell phone number and email address and a lot of information about her but why not call her nje just for control, I called her and it rang 2 times and she picked up

Me: Oh hey Sammy, is my husband home?

Sam: Who the hell are you asking me your husband?

Me: The only bitch that you're busy with her baby daddy/husband Sammy, I need him it urgent

Sam: TF you got my private contact from

Me: Again, is my husband there Sammy?

Sam: "I don't know what your talking about"...she than dropped the call

Enhle: We should go Mommy

Me: Let me send this message than we will go hey

Enhle: "Hurry than"...jeez this lady, I sent an email to sam saying that it's rude to drop a phone call like that just so she'll know I got in her private circle

Me: Done, lets go to Gran's house so we'll see Grans and Papa now

Enhle: "Yeeeh" ...lol this one

Me: "Put our song than" ...she took her iPad and connected it and played Yummy by Justin Bieber, we were singing all the way to Grans and we arrived and the security didn't ask me any questions he just let me in and went to open the door for Enhle and she got out ran inside screaming Papa, Papa, ay ngyafisa ukwazi ukuthi uphupheni, I just went inside and saw sis Nokuthula

Nokuthula: Hey Sis

Me: Unjani Mah

Nokuthula: Phela ngibuye ngikhohlwe ukuthi uhlonipha kanjani, ngyaphila Ntombiyami

Me: Nkosiyami, ungakuphi uGrans

Nokuthula: Aibo ain't you suppose to be asking your husband first cause that Sam girl is all over her I'm telling you phuthuma

Me: Awuu khululeka wena Mah

Nokuthula: Iheee ay, uGrans usemnyango in her garden, please ask her to take it easy maybe she will listen to you

Me: “Weee uyayazi inkani lapha, ngyabonga nje cha” ...I just went outside and there she was on her garden focusing on her beautiful flowers ah I took a picture

Me: ‘Grans’ ...she just looked at me and smiled

Her: Come here

Syandisizwe’s Pov

Sam’s mood have changed all of a sudden, she is opening covers for me to sleep and she is throwing pillows

Me: “Poor pillows, what did they do” ...after that call that she received, she’s been sour or rather angry...”Samantha”

Sam: “I even forgot how sexy you sound when calling my name” ...now that the Sam I know, she came to close to me

Me: "And I forgot how dangerous you can be"...she than kissed me so roughly, okay she's hungry and I still don't think having sex with her is a good idea, at least after we've cleared all this wife thing, we continued kissing and just than we hear some young voice behind us and when I looked it was Enhle

Me: Oh hey baby

Enhle: "Don't baby me, I hate you right now"...she ran out screaming Mommy and her words hurts so deeply

Sam: "She's just a kid please don't tell me you took that to heart"...I just looked at her and went out looking for Enhle, she came in the dining room holding Ziyane's hands and she looked so relaxed which means Enhle did not say anything at least

Me: Ziyane

Her: Oh hey there, so you just breached our contract which means boy you owe me 10 milie

Me: Sorry what

Her: You heard me, Enhle?

Enhle: I still need to tell him

Her: Are you sure baby?

Enhle: Yes

Her: "Okay than, Papa your daughter have something to tell you, Enhle you'll find me in the car"...she walked to the door and stopped touching her stomach she looked like she was in pain and she left

Enhle: "Come"...she dragged me to the TV room

Me: What is it

Enhle: I dreamt about the Gang and they need help to rescue their sister

Me: Wait what gang what sister Enhle what are you talking about?

Enhle: Your babies Papa they can't hold on anymore

Me: What do you mean Enhle

Enhle: "Bye Mommy is waiting for me" ...she  
than ran outside and when I went out  
Ziyane was driving out already

Grans: "Heard you're doing shit in my  
house" ...I was still trying to figure out what  
just happened when Grans slapped me, yes  
the slap stings but did she say shit

Me: Mmh strong language Grans ouch

Grans: Get out of my house if you want to  
cheat on your wife with that Sam girl, out,  
out

Me: Are you kicking me out Grans

Grans: "Yes out take her with you" ...I just  
went upstairs taking stairs, wait why didn't I  
take the elevator instead just than a flash of  
Ziyane being scared of going in just flashed  
and I just laughed

Me: "No wait, I think my memory is coming  
back" ...I saw Sam looking at me

Sam: I heard we are being chased out so I'm  
booking a hotel for us

Me: Okay

Sam: But after you had something to eat

Me: "I'm not hungry"...she just went downstairs and I went to my room and laid in my bed trying to figure out what Enhle said to me..."wait Ziyane talked about me breaching our contract damn I knew we are married on paper"...just than Sam got in with a mug

Sam: Here have a soup only than

Me: I'm alright Sam

Sam: "It took me hours to make this"...I just took it from her and drank it so she'll stop nagging

Me: "Let's go"...we took our staff and left, I was so sleepy

Sam: "You can sleep I'll wake you up when we are at the hotel"...I swear Sam is putting something on these soups, first I thought it was because of the drip and medication that I would fall asleep after drinking her soup but now



## Ziyane's Pov

I was driving to Akhona's house so mad at Syandisizwe, tf is he cheating on me with that bitch and Enhle won't just lie and say she hate his dad for nothing, we were both quite and I could see that Enhle was really disappointed, we arrived at Akhona's house and went out to open for Enhle and she walked inside, I took her school backpack and a lunch bag and went inside

Me: Knock knock

Akhona: I'm in the kitchen, uyenzeni ingane yami ngoba ishwibeka nje ingangibheki nhlobo

Me: "Ey wena it's my fault"....I told her what happened

Akhona: Unamanga Zee

Me: Awu ngyaktshela wena, Enhle came running athi Papi is kissing another girl that is not you and I hate him

Akhona: Koda Madam nkosiyami and you're not upset

Me: Naaa I'm about to be more rich

Akhona: How?

Me: Ah kambe awazi, it's a long story but we married with a contract, which means if he breaches one of the contract rule he have to pay me a sum of 10 million

Akhona: No wait is this true

Me: Yes don't be shocked, we fell in love along the way so we were going to get married eventually and we had our reasons it was life or death situation I'll explain it to you later Kuhle is probably at home waiting for me he said he'll pass after work love ya

Akhona: Iyuuu, love you too, drive safe

Me: Make sure Enhle is fine

Akhona: Don't worry I'll cook her favourite to lift up her mood it always works

Me: "Good than and again I'm sorry"...I than left and drove to my house and indeed the Mustang was outside the gate, I drive inside and he followed me

Kuhle: “Come on we are family why don’t we know your new code”...I just told him and the security to let him in next time and went inside, switched off the alarm

Me: Because you bought food with

Kuhle: Shame it’s for my babies

Me: Whatever I’m the one eating

Kuhle: You’re alright

Me: “Yes I’m good”...I didn’t wanna stress him about the sharp pains I’ve been feeling lately cause awasekho manje

Kuhle: Good than, I told Akhisu to find you a driver you can’t driving yourself now

Me: Okay

Kuhle: Just like that

Me: Yes believe me it’s tiring even my feet are swollen look

Kuhle: You have massaging oils?

Me: Yesssss

Kuhle: Look at you happy all of a sudden, where are they?

Me: "Upstairs in the last bedroom in the table there"...he was already going up

Kuhle: "Alright"...he came back with them and took off my shoes and started rubbing me, I just became emotional

Kuhle: What is it now, is it painful

Me: No, I just wish that was Syandisizwe instead

Kuhle: Don't worry things will get back to normal

Me: I hope it's not too late because if I give birth to the gang without him I don't think we'll work

Kuhle: I get you

Me: Yes since he was on a coma for months and now this, like he haven't been with me in this pregnancy and I've been stressing because of him

Kuhle: Yes I understand you but we are here for you, this is our gang, so please whatever decision you make don't deprive us the chance to see them

Me: I will never, you're my family and what worries me a lot ukuthi he hasn't paid lobola, I'm ignoring my family now because of him and I'm a laughing stock right now

Kuhle: I will pay lobola for you, how's that?

Me: Really now

Kuhle: :Hawu he's my brother and we love you too much to lose you" ...just than Sbani and Zama walked in

Me: Love birds

Zama: Mcm, wena usukubhuti wakhe manje

Me: "Ngizokubhonya Zamambatha:....she was laughing

Kuhle: Okay we are also here, so please the Lang thank you

Me: Askies my husband

Sbani: We got you food Madam

Me: You're the best Sbani, I was now emotional

Zama: "Okay she is about to cry" ...kuhle came to hug me

Kuhle: Shhh, I will spend a night here today okay?

Me: Ah...I just cried

Zama: Iyuuu ay ngencamile ile pregnancy mina

Sbani: "Come, see me out" ...they were laughing

Me: I don't want this food

Kuhle: But you were happy a minute ago seeing it

Me: Thandokuhle, I don't want this food

Kuhle: Okay than what do you want

Me: I want Syandisizwesihle

Kuhle: You know what come let's go take a long bath and I will bring you anything you want Okay?

Me: "Okay"...we went upstairs and he went to my bathroom and came back with my gown

Kuhle: Here go in there and relax, I'm going to get you a lot of nice food and Syandisizwesihle

Me: Don't bring that cheater here

Kuhle: You know that he is the father of the babies at the end of the day you need to forgive him and worse you've put him in the coma for months for it, so you really need to forgive and forget before you give birth to our healthy babies

Me: Mcm yeyi I'm talking about him kissing that Sam bitch and worse it was Enhle who saw them

Kuhle: What???

Me: "I'm going to take that long bath, please warm the food and bring it after 20 minutes, love you too"...I left him there looking like he just lost a million to a kid

Syandisizwe's Pov

I woke up to Sam screaming and a mean punch followed and when I looked up it was Kuhle

Me: Tf Kuhle

Kuhle: "That's for cheating on your wife"...another one followed..."and that's for Enhle"...I just looked at him

Me: You should stop smoking weed, you give mean punches

Kuhle: "Nx what tf is wrong with you, what's this?"...he said pointing Sam on a lingerie, well I saw this coming

Me: "Sam get dressed, brother let's go out"...we went outside and I closed the door behind

Kuhle: Your wife wants you

Me: Soon brother soon she must hang in there

Kuhle: What's up

Me: I need you to search Sam's father's business, how is it going



Kuhle: You think there's a reason why she's here

Me: "Yes" ...I told him what I have been suspecting

Kuhle: I would've never thought

Me: Same here but dig

Kuhle: Eash and your wife was going to do a perfect one on this one

Me: Is she that good

Kuhle: Too much

Me: Mmmh okay beauty and brains, I like but let's not stress her about this

Kuhle: Yeah you're right

Me: How is she?

Kuhle: "She said I should bring her warm food in 20 minutes but I know she's asleep now and I also need my sleep I'm from work I'm tired bye" ...See the thing is I will remember something about her and Sam will make sure that I forget everything again but not for long...

Sam: "What on your mind"...she said that touching me and I looked at her and lift her up

Me: Let's take this to the bedroom

Sam: I will like that but let have something to eat first before any action

Me: Ahh, I'm not hungry

Sam: Same here, alright than how about the leftover soup

Me: Again

Sam: Yes big boy, you need to have something in your stomach you're a patient

Me: "Fine than, anything to get some"...I might as well drink it since I can't exactly have sex with her

Sam's Pov

I kissed him till he was dead and I went to my suitcase and grabbed my black Adidas Tracksuits and my black military boots with the things I'll need, see the thing is I heard them talking about breaching some

contract I have to get it in order to have him all to myself. I quickly check him and he's fast asleep and I went out and drove to the bitch's house

Me: "This shall be mine soon" ...I parked 2 houses away and called the guy that I'm working with I found from Eskom, he needed the money so

Me: In 60 seconds

Guy: "Alright" ...I took a torch and counted down

Me: 5, 4, 3, 2, qups, the lights went off and I jumped the fence while the securities are asking themselves what happening, I see the bodyguard near the door going down to the security

Bodyguard: "Eh ndoda what happening?" ...the other one follows him

Bodyguard 2: "It looks like a load shedding cause it's not only us" ...I hear another one

Bodyguard 3: "Please go and take am torch ezansi" ...how many Bodyguards does this bitch have, okay this is my chance to get in,

there is no one in the back, I picked the lock, since there's no electricity, no alarm ah I'm good, I went inside light my torch and went every door downstairs looking for Syandisizwe's study and I found it at the far end of the passage and went in, I'm sure they'll think it's their Madam with a torch, I searched every drawer, in the table and I found a button and pressed it, wala it's a safe I tried his important dates like Grans birthday nothing up until I tried his birthday and wala it opens and as expected guns and money and documents look at that, I look through them and what I found shocked me

Me: He knew her since long time ago because seeing her pictures here it seems like she was younger here and her medical reports not interested and boom Marriage Contract

Me: "Ah look at that, others you find Marriage Certificates but here nope you'll just find a Marriage Contract, that's my

Syandisizwe for you”...I closed the safe and took the contract with me

Me: “Is the Madam sleeping”...I went upstairs and checked the rooms and find this one slightly open and when I looked inside she’s rolling in the bed holding her stomach

Ziyane: “My babies nooo, Kuhle is that you, please hurry I’m bleeding”...good thing you are, I didn’t say that loud though I just closed the door and my phone rang fuck why is he calling me

Ziyane: “Hello, who’s there please help me”...I picked up the phone while going out

Me: What?

Guy: Get out now, I’m being asked questions by my managers they’re calling in that neighbourhood

Me: Do I look like I care

Guy: Okay than I’m switching them back on

Me: Fuck you, you want them to kill me, fine give me 3 minutes to get out of here, I

will text you”...I tried to get out and Ziyane is screaming hahaha who’s the bitch now bitch, I went out, the bodyguards trying to get in probably they heard her, I got out the way I got in and walked to my car and texted the guy

Me: “Now” ...and the lights went on and I left ahh I’m the happiest girl right now

### Sbanesihle’s Pov

I love Zamashandu, I loved her the first day I saw her, I even refused Kuhle to do a background check on her, I wanted to know her personally and one thing that made me fall in love with her was her effortless beauty and calm personality and I see myself spending my whole life with her but I really feel like I’m rushing things here, I get that she has never had a boyfriend and the fact that we have a huge gap of 13 years, to her it’s a problem, she cares what people will say and that I’m Harue’s brother but with all that I won’t give up, I need her in my life. I just got in the house and it feels so

empty without her, just than I received a call from Kuhle

Me: Ookay?

Him: Brother

Me: Is everything okay?

Him: Yes just Harue need us to meet up at the warehouse tomorrow

Me: Alright why though?

Him: Just be available see you at the warehouse

Me: Cool

Syandisizwe's Pov

Trust me I have no memory of my wife right now, I just know I have a wife and she's pregnant.

Sam: You're awake, I came to check you

Me: Yes I am

Sam: Alright I made you a soup to keep you going, you better drink it, it took me the whole morning to make it

Me: "I will, let me brush my teeth"...she went out and I went to brush my teeth and took the water bottle put it under the bed and texted Kuhle, she came back smiling

Sam: Here you go handsome

Me: Hahaha thanks Sam

Sam: "There's no need, you know I love you"...here we go

Me: Uhm Sam...

Sam: No stop talking drink up before it gets cold, I know what you want to talk about I get it, knowing that you have a wife that is pregnant and you can't remember anything is stressful so I'll give you time, I also don't want to sleep with a married man

Me: "Thanks for und"...we hear a bell..."oh please get that for me, that must be Kuhle, I sent him some documents at my house"

Sam: Okay I will, finish that now

Me: "Yes mam"...she went out and I took the water bottle under the bed and poured the soup inside, closed it and put it back



Sam: "He insisted to come in but I told him you want to rest" ...I acted like I was sleepy..." I will leave you to it please make sure he rests I need to get us something to eat" ...she took her handbag and left

Kuhle: Big Bro

Me: "Here" ...I gave him the soup

Kuhle: Give me 24hrs

Me: No problem, how is Ziyane?

Kuhle: "Surprisingly she hasn't called, which means she's still asleep, I can sneak in and she'll think I slept in the house instead" ...his phone rang..." talk to me" ... "what I'm coming"

Me: What's wrong

Kuhle: "It's Zee" ...he said that taking his car keys

Me: What happening, is she giving birth?

Kuhle: No she was found bleeding and that's never a good sign

Me: "Fuck let's go" ...we ran out and drove off I guess to the hospital, he was driving

like a mad man, I guess they really love her, hope nothing happens to the kids, we arrived and he went to his office took his gown and dropped the bottle with the soup in the table and ran out, ah I took it and went to the laboratory

Me: I need what's in here today got that

Doctor Pesley: "Yes Sir" ...I walked out and went to the VIP area and she wasn't in any 2 family rooms so I asked the nurse passing by and she pointed me to the ER

Me: "Fuck no no no" ...I went to the ER waiting area and saw everyone there even Akhisu and that tall girl and Grans..."what's happening with my wife"

Akhisu's girl: Oh she's your wife now

Me: Akhisu

Akhisu: FiFi

Akhona: FiFi what let her be, trust me Harue if something goes wrong with her or the babies I will shoot you because I'm sure she's here because of a stress of your cheating tendencies

Lizo: "What do you mean by that"...I looked at Grans she was too far..."Harue I'm talking to you what cheating?"

Me: "Please"...just than Kuhle came out..."Kuhle what's seems to be a problem, is she alright?"

FiFi: "Let him speak tuu"...I looked at Akhisu

Kuhle: Uhm...I have bad news

Grans: Talk

Kuhle: Zee is pregnant with triplets

Me: What, I thought they were two

Zama: What's really the problem

Kuhle: "The last twin have been hiding and he/she is not growing well seems like the other 2 are trying to save their sibling and that's weighing the mother so much, so now you have to make a decision, it either we save the 2 which will be able to survive outside the womb or we just leave them to fully grow and that's means the mother will be in danger, she might not even make it"...I just felt my world spinning around and

everything was blur and flashes of Ziyane at the bakery, her fainting and everything else up until I remember that day she shot me

Sbani: “Harue”...he shouts

Me: What the, you can shout wow

Sbani: Fuck you, you scared us

Me: You can even swear

Sbani: “Fuck you” ...I remember everything now fuck what did Kuhle say

Me: “Uhm...please repeat that for me” ...he did...”please save my wife and the others that can be saved”

Kuhle: Wise decision

Grans: “Yes”...and I saw everyone nodding, like I need their 2 cents to make a decision about my wife...”just be ready for a divorce, no woman wants to be saved instead of their unborn child”...wait didn’t she agreed with me a second ago, ay I had no words I just sat down and try to remember everything, I remember our sex ah I miss that now

Akhisu: "Boss why are you smiling to yourself" ...I gathered myself, I didn't even realize that I was smiling

Me: Nothing, please get everyone something to eat seems like no one is going to leave anytime soon

Akhisu: Hahaha I'm on leave

Me: Says who

Akhisu: Boss lady, bye

Me: "This moron" ...I wonder where's Sam

Sam's Pov

I went to LA Lucia to meet with the reporter, I want this fake marriage to be public

Me: "Get in" ...she went in the back..."they said you're the best at what you do, I got something juicy for you

Reporter: "True, let me see" ...I gave her the document..."mmh nice one, this will definitely get me promoted"

Me: “Nice for you than, take a picture I don’t have time”...I hear the camera click

Her: What in for you if I may ask

Me: Non of your business, this never occur you got me

Her: What are you on about?

Me: Good than

Her: “Keep your eyes and ears open”...she than went out...ah you’re doing good  
Samantha

Me: Thank you, thank you, now let me go and take care of my husband to be

Syandisizwe’s Pov

It’s been 3 hours since Kuhle went in and everyone is still here

Me: “Grans don’t you wanna go and rest in the family room at least, you look tired”...she just looked at me and said nothing, I went to her

Me: Grans, you know that I love you right

Grans: You do

Me: Ouch

Grans: I will kick your balls if you think you're smart now

Me: I'm sorry my beautiful love

Grans: You need to apologise to that little girl and pay her lobola for God's sake

Me: I will I promise you

Grans: And get rid of that Sam girl before your wife wakes up, you've recovered your memory now she can leave

Me: How did you know that

Grans: You just promised to pay lobola for your wife

Me: Well, fine I will take care of her

Grans: "Well now"...when I looked over Samantha is coming out of the elevator and like a lightning FiFi is on top of her, I missed them, Akhisu went to pick her up like she weighs 5 pounds, I went to Sam

Me: "Are you okay?" ...she had blood all over her face

Sam: You let that bitch put her hands on me Syandisizwe

Me: "Let's go out" ...we went out the door..."I'm sorry about that everyone is not okay especially her

Sam: "She lost her babies, I'm so sorry I know how you wanted kids but don't give up hey" ...wait how did she...

Me: No she didn't lose them

Sam: What...wait...uhm I mean what happened

Me: "It's a long story, let just get you a doctor" ...I got her a doctor and went back to the ER waiting room..."nothing?"

Sbani: "Nothing" ....we waited for another 5 hours and Kuhle came out

Me: Brother

Kuhle: "It was a very hard one but we managed to keep the 2 and her safe" ...sigh

Me: Thank you brother



Zama: Can we see them

Kuhle: You can see the gang but not their mother maybe 1 person cause she needs to rest, I'll be keeping her here until tomorrow

Me: Can I see my children first

FiFi: Mcm, Kuhle where are they?

Kuhle: "Follow me:...we all did and they were so cute with hair there and there but very pale, a tear escaped

Kuhle: It both genders and the other one was a girl

Me: I can't believe I have my own children

Sbani: Well done bafo

Lizo: Welcome to fatherhood brother

Akhisu: "I've never thought I'll see the day my boss shares a tear" ...when I lift up my head this moron is taking a video

Me: Why is only one in the incubator Kuhle?

Kuhle: "Looks like your girl took after her parents, she doesn't need to be in the

incubator she's stronger"...I hear some chuckles

Me: "At least I'm not worried about no boys"...they laugh..."let me go and see Ziyane, Akhisu bring Grans to see them"

Akhisu: On a leave remember

Me: "Do you think you still have your job mcm let me go"...I went to Ziyane's room and she looked so cute but had stress lines in her forehead like she's frowning..."Zee"...she didn't respond

Me: "Hope you get well soon, so to see your kids especially the girl she looks exactly like you and Kuhle say she's stronger like you"...I kiss her hand..."I'm leaving you to rest now I'll be with the gang"

Ziyane's Pov

I opened my eyes fast and touched my stomach ouch I have stitches fuck C section, wait a minute it was still early I mean I still had 7 weeks to go

I didn't wanna open my eyes, I could smell him and his voice sounded so sad but why because my kids are alive maybe he feels guilty that he cheated on me but I noticed that he hasn't gained his memory back because he said "your kids" instead of "our" anyways I can't wait to see them but for now I'm too weak to do anything I feel like sleeping

Sam's Pov

I woke up in a very dark room I swear I thought I was blind for a second there but after I felt that I was chained and I screamed I saw a light that must be a door, someone switch on the light and it was Akhisu

Me: "Tf are you doing" ...he didn't say anything..."I'm talking to you, why am I here and chained like a criminal"

Sbani: Because you are one

Me: "Sbani what hell is going on"...he didn't say anything..."I'm talking to you"...I screamed

Kuhle: "I'm too high for that kind of noise my sister"...they laughed

Me: "I swear Harue will kill you for this"...they didn't say anything..."let me go, what's wrong with you we grew up together you know right, I don't understand what this now, at least tell me what am I doing here"...they just played cards and pretended that I'm not here

### Syandisizwe's Pov

The moment I found out that Sam have been giving me ASP to make me forget, I wanted to kill her with my 2 hands but my brothers decided it was best to talk to her and see where is the problem since we grew up together but I decided to let them be cause I will definitely kill her and I went to the gang and I just became calm and happy that I forgot about her

Ziyane was moved to the family room earlier on and Kuhle told me that she's awake and want to see the kids and she did I just hid, trust me, I'm not ready to face my wife, she cried seeing them and she asked for them to be moved to her room, Grans is forcing me to go and tell her what went down and I might as well do it now that I'm calm, I walked to her room slowly maybe it took me 10 minutes but I finally made it and she was with FiFi and Zama when I walked in and I'm definitely not their favourite person right now

Me: Hello ladies, can I speak to the patient

Zama: Only because she still loves you, I'll leave

Ziyane: Zamashandu!

Zama: "You didn't say I shouldn't tell him, I'm sorry though byeee"...FiFi just walked away busy on her phone after kissing my princess

Me: “We should name them soon before they’re called girl and boy” ...she didn’t even laugh

Me: “Uhm are you okay” ...she nodded...”so what your cousin said was true?”

Ziyane: Thingoluhle and Zyandezinhle, you can give them Asian names

Me: Alina and Haun

Ziyane: Meaning?

Me: Haun means happiness and Alina means Light

Ziyane: “Nice” ...there was awkward silence

Me: Ziyane I have something to tell you

Ziyane: “Shoot but don’t kill” ...attitude

Me: You were pregnant with triplets but he wasn’t growing well and I made a decision to save you and the gang cause you were in danger

Ziyane's Pov

Me: "You're joking right" ...he just came closer and held my hand...don't you dare touch me, you're tired with your side chick Sam now

Syandisizwe: Ziyane don't raise your voice at me, respect hey

Me: "Respect my flat black ass we Syandisizwe yezwan" ...he gave me his cold look

Me: Awu ayisasebenzi leyo look baba

Syandisizwe: You were found with blood all over you and they were weighing you, so I decided

Me: "Are you kidding me, what makes you think you have a right to a decision with something containing my life

Syandisizwesihle hhe" ...I felt like crying but I couldn't, I felt like killing him right now right here but my stitches were still new I would hurt myself..."you didn't have a right Syandisizwe you didn't" ...he came to me to

hug me but I hit him in his chest until I got tired

Me: "Leave us alone"...just than his phone rang and he excused himself and came back in a second

Him: "I'll be back in a few, take care"...he than left

Me: "Ahhhhhhhhh"...I just screamed and woke Thingo up and that one is a cry baby he just enjoys screaming, I stood up with my sore body and heart and took him before he wakes his sister, he is screaming and he doesn't want to calm down, Kuhle said we shouldn't take him out of the incubator for very long I put him down and shsh him until he came down and he looked so cute with his light brown eyes no guys my child is going to be a charmer and Zyande have dark brown eyes, I just looked at them my pride and joy, my light and happiness



## Syandisizwe's Pov

I heard her scream and I just sat down until I heard Thingo screaming I just looked at her through the small door glass and it looks like she doesn't need any help, I'm glad she can handle it and I took a picture of them then left to the warehouse that was Akhisu calling saying Sam wants to talk to me

Me: "Is anybody home"...I hear them laughing and I followed the laughter only to find Kuhle playing with Sam's ears

Me: "Really Kuhle, nigga that's my side"...they laughed..."I'm telling you, that's what Zee said, speaking of my wife she needs me this better be quick"

Sam: Syandisizwe I swear I didn't wanna do this but my dad was facing a lot, his business is going from bad to worse and he is in the bad books with the wrong people

Me: So?

Sam: I had to get you to marry me and I was gonna convince you to get back to the game

and you protect us on the inside and save the business by buying shares and as a Walton I was going to be a majority share holder

Me: "Ohh okay" ...tell me what I don't know now cause that's old news

Sam: There's nothing else I swear

Me: "Do you want Akhisu to remind you only the best way he can" ...she didn't say anything..."Akhisu"

Kuhle: "Please do the honours" ...he than laughed

Me: You're high

Kuhle: "A tiny bit" ...Akhisu took a sharp knife and stab her in her hand and left it there and did the same thing maybe 5 times she had 5 knives in her body

Sam: Okay okay, I have been giving you ASP drug

Sbani: Don't you have, breaking news

Kuhle: "Something news worthy maybe" ...we all laughed

Sam: I found your marriage contract and showed them to the reporter so if something happens to me she'll know it's you and make it the breaking news you need

Me: Now that's news, so it was you who cut the power off our neighbourhood and got inside my wife's house and stole the contract

Sbani: It must be nice

Kuhle: "Poor neighbours mh"...Akhisu is dying of laughter

Me: Don't tell me you had anything to do with my wife losing a child

Sam: "Oh she did lose a child ncooh"...she didn't finished that cause Akhisu stabbed her exactly on a nipple

Sam: "I swear I didn't touch her, when I got there she was already bleeding"...she was now crying

Sbani: "And you left her there"...some how I believe her there because I remembered

what Enhle said to me the other time and Zee had pains and Kuhle explained it

Me: “Akhisu make sure she’s tight let’s go” ...we left before he tells me he’s on a leave

Kuhle: I’ll take care of it don’t worry go be with your family

Me: “Thanks bro” ...I left to the hospital and I found Zyande sleeping so peacefully on her mother’s chest and she is also asleep, I took a picture and went to check on my boy and he was awake just looking into space so I took Zyande slowly and make her sleep on top of me instead

### Ziyane’s Pov

It been a week since I was told I lost one child and I’ve been surviving thanks to the gang, Syandisizwe has been always here he stays here with us though he hasn’t regain his memory back but he’s trying with the kids he can hold them both and we can change their diapers now thanks to the

nurse we know almost everything now, we don't need a nanny, FiFi and Zama comes every afternoon and Akhona came Thursday with my munchies and Lizo saying she's too tired now she's ready to pop

Syandisizwe has been receiving calls lately and answering them outside which are very suspicious but I decided to keep quite cause my mental health comes first, Syandisizwe asked to go see Grans and I'm alone with my gang and I hear a knock

Me: "Come in"...a beautiful light girl walks in

Girl: "Hey my name is Kamogelo and I'm a huge fan"... lord kill me now, she's star struck

Me: Hey Kamo, your good

Kamo: Girl you're the one who's hospitalized, wait is that the gang but how

Me: Uhm look Kamo...

Kamo: Don't worry you don't have to be uncomfortable I'm actually here to save you and ask you few questions I'm a journalist

Me: How did they let you in?

Kamo: "It's been a week trying to enter haaa but anyways I'm here to help you guys THE WALTONS ahhh this is so nice"...I'm waiting for her to talk I don't want to be rude but I don't want anyone knowing that I've already gave birth

Me: And?

Kamo: :Oh here, she hand me some envelope, tell me this is not true"...it was a marriage contract

Me: Where did you get this?

Kamo: "If I tell you, you'll tell me your story and I get to write it first?"...I just looked at her..."deal?"

Me: Fine

Kamo: Ahhh look at that

Me: Please talk before my husband gets back

Kamo: Alright, there's this coloured girl who called me and asked to meet and she gave me that document to take a picture so I will

publish it as the breaking news that your marriage is fake, wait is it fake?

Me: Please carry on

Kamo: “Okay where was I, oh oh, I saw your names and I decided why not steal it so I can be able to see you face to face instead”...she said that with a grin

Me: She didn’t notice?

Kamo: Naaa, so?

Me: What

Kamo: Are you guys playing with our feelings as a country?

Me: No, at first we married with a contract but fell in love along the way

Kamo: Definitely a movie

Me: Ain’t you tired of smiling

Kamo: Eash I look stupid ne

Me: “Kinda”...and we both laugh just than FiFi got in

FiFi: New friend?

Me: Yes, uright?

Kamo: "Friends"...she was so shocked

Me: Not unless...

Kamo: Whaaat never ever

FiFi: Ngiright mngani, wena?

Me: Same here

Kamo: "Can I call you, so I can have an interview once your home and settled?" ...I gave her my personal number

Me: Please I haven't gave birth

Kamo: "My lips are sealed"...she ran out

FiFi: And than?

Me: "A journalist who saved our image"...I told her

FiFi: So what are you going to do?

Me: I'm gonna deal with her once and for all

FiFi: Now you're talking...

Zama also came and they were playing with my kids Thingo is out of the incubator and that one screams and it only Syandisizwe



that can calm him leli xoki sengilithwele  
isikhathi esingaka mcm

Syandisizwe: Are you okay?

Me: Yes and you

Syandisizwe: I'm all good but I need to tell  
you something

Me: "I'm listening"...he put Thingo  
down..."is he asleep"

Syandisizwe's Pov

Me: Yes...uhm it's about Sam

Her: "What about her?"...I told her  
everything about her main aim and  
everything else

Her: Wow what a movie, so she forced you  
to kiss her?

Me: No she didn't and I'm sorry about that

Her: Still owe me 10 million baba

Me: No problem I just need to file for  
bankruptcy

Her: "Mcm, here"...she hand me an envelope

Me: I'm not giving you a divorce

Her: Why?

Me: No...I just tear it

Her: I hope there's a copy of that contract somewhere cause boy I want my money

Me: "What?"...I looked at the other piece and it's our marriage contract..."why didn't you say so"

Her: I need one thing from you

Me: You're not killing her yourself Ziyane

Her: Watch me

Me: No I'm not letting you do it

Her: I'm divorcing you than

Me: We'll see about that

Her: Alright than let me see her for the last time than

Me: Ziyane you're a parent now

Her: And you're not

Me: You're so stubborn

Her: I know, so I'm seeing her than

Me: Fine!

Her: Please make arrangements for me to see her

Me: "Tomorrow morning, never threaten me with a divorce Ziyane you hear me?" ...she got scared probably because she sees that I'm being serious now, she's being selfish now every time if we fight or if she wants something she have to use that card because she knows I can't live without my family

Her: "Yebo"...I took my PC and started working before Thingo wakes up

Ziyane's Pov

It was the day I get to go and see that bitch Sam and Akhona was willing to come and stay with my babies for few hours and I'm taking FiFi with. I kissed my babies for the 100<sup>th</sup> times

Syandisizwe: “You know you can always change your mind and stay with them”...I just looked at him and said nothing

Me: “Let’s go” ...we left

Him: What are you going to do there?

Me: Just talk

Him: :But your clothes says something else:...I was wearing black leggings, a black vest, black biker jacket and black military boots

Me: Well I like black

Him: “And here I thought your favourite colour is nature green”...I looked at him

Me: Is your memory coming back my love

Him: Naaa I saw your closet and your Jewelleries

Me: Oh...for a second there I thought my man is back

Him: “Come, there they are” ...it was the Mercedes mini bus, we got in and Akhisu was driving and FiFi in the front seat and Lizo, Sbani and here comes Kuhle running

Kuhle: “You almost left without the head of this family, I don’t believe you right now”...yazi everyone just looked at him without saying anything

Kuhle: “Mama” ...saying to me

Me: Thandokuhle

Kuhle: Make her pay for taking your man  
hey

Syandisizwe: Thandokuhle

Me: “Don’t worry” ...if it were up to Syandisizwe, he’ll probably tell Akhisu to turn back. I guess we are here in the middle of nowhere, we went in and the place is dark up until we went to this office with lots of tv cameras and I saw her in one of the TV and my blood boiled and when I tried to calm down a flash of blood passed

Me: Hope it’s yours

Syandisizwe: Are you okay

Me: “Take me there” ...I said pointing her, we went out Me, Syandisizwe, FiFi and Akhisu we were led to this empty room just

her in the middle tired up looks like she's out, I passed a bucket outside, I went back, took it and went outside to fill in water and came back and poured it with force to her face and she gasped and I closed her nose and FiFi came like a lightning to close her mouth, she couldn't breathe she started fighting and we let go and high five, she was breathing so hard like she's dying

Akhisu: "Ladies, we'll leave you to talk"...than I went to Syandisizwe and kiss him passionately even shove my tongue down his throat good thing he enjoys it and I hear Sam curse

Me: "Later daddy"...his eyes were so small and his hair was all over his face, you could see that he was craving for me, he than spanked my ass

Me: "Ahh"...he left

FiFi: Savage

Me: "As always Mami, yesss wena Sam ndini"...we laughed

FiFi: This one deserves to die qha

Me: I know right

Sam: You wish, you think they'll let you kill me, think twice baby girl, you have been shooting there and there but I'm more valuable than you think

Me: We'll Play a little game with you, mngani?

FiFi: "I'm ready" ...I untied her and she laughed

Sam: "That was your mistake" ...she gave me a very weak punch on my face and FiFi brought her down and fought her like a man

Me: "Sukake mngani" ...I than shoot her ass 2 times, 1 bullet per butt cheek and we took her and put her back to the chair and tied her tight

In the office

Syandisizwe: Was her kissing me like that a strategy to just take my gun?

Lizo: "And she succeeded because you just noticed" ...they all laughed at Syandisizwe

Akhisu: “Laters daddy”...he says it like  
Ziyane

Kuhle: I love her

Syandisizwe: That’s my wife

Kuhle: “She shot her ass literally her ass  
both cheeks and made her sit with it how  
cruel”...we all laughed

Akhisu: And my woman took care of her  
perfectly

Lizo: Glad Akhona is not here

Kuhle: Weeee we all glad trust me, ngabe  
she’s dead already as we speak

Back to the room

Sam: If you think you can kill me think again  
like I said I’m more valuable than you think

Me: Don’t tell me your talking about that  
marriage contract rubbish

Sam: It’s rubbish but I have you by the balls,  
if not ngabe Syandisizwe killed me long time



ago for poisoning him but naaa I got them by the balls, not so gangsters now hey mxm

FiFi: Gangsters?

Sam: :Oh look at that you blind in love"...she laughs

Me: "He may be a gangster in suit but I love him to hell and back, and guess what he's the father of my babies"...she didn't know what to say..."oh you can't speak now, don't worry my love I know everything about my husband angani we share a bed that's how he managed to plant his seeds to me"...we both laughed

FiFi: Sav

Me: Mh maybe she wants to know how we made those cute munchies I can tell you dear but they're waiting for us so time isn't on our side

Sam: Trust me I still have the contract

Me: "Which one, this one?"...I took it out and made her read it and she cursed, we laughed

Sam: Where the fuck did you get that

Me: From our new friend Kamo the reporter

Sam: Nx bitch

Me: “Baby you don’t want to cross me with people from this side they cherish me so much they don’t want to see me getting hurt Mami” ...we laughed

Sam: “You won’t get away with this, I’m coming for all of you with all I have” ...and just than FiFi took the gun from me like a lightning and shoot her in the forehead

Me: “Where in hell?” ...we than laughed until we dropped and had tears and just than The Waltons walked in and they were not so happy like us

Me: Oops...Syandisizwe grabbed my hand and we followed the guys and I heard Akhisu shouting at FiFi

Me: Chi ngeke akwazi I tried to wiggle my self from Syandisizwe's grip but he just lifted me to his shoulder mcm. We got in

the car and they followed, we left there was silence

Kuhle: Ay my brothers you're in deep trouble I don't want to be you

Lizo: We got murders

Me: "Please Lizo, I'm sure you can't even count the bodies you've killed she deserved it so please" ...he didn't say anything, we arrived at the Walton Family mansion and took a shower and head back to the hospital and Thingo just screamed when he saw us and Syandisizwe took him and he became quite

Akhona: This one is a hypocrite I'm telling you

Me: I know right

Syandisizwe: Leave my son alone

Everyone stayed and we ordered dinner here and they left a bit late to let us rest

Syandisizwe: They both out now

Me: Finally

Syandisizwe: Uhm Ziyane, how did you know that we are gangsters

Me: You were gangsters

Syandisizwe: Yes

Me: Remember Dwayne

Syandisizwe: Naaa who's that

Me: You'll remember, he was the one who gave me your files

Syandisizwe: And you knew all along

Me: Yep, but it was a past so

Syandisizwe: You're being discharged tomorrow

Me: Say what, with my babies right?

Syandisizwe: "Yes, let's sleep I'm tired"...we slept and he was holding me from behind it felt good, it felt like I'm home

I woke up with no Syandisizwe and my babies were sleeping with a change of clothes ngathi sebegezile

Me: “Nigezwe ubani nina hhe,  
ningangitsheli ukuthi nizihlambile shwele”...  
I hear someone laughing

Me: Mxm...I went to the bathroom did my  
hygiene and came back FiFi was holding  
Zyande

Zama: Wena uzogula ekhanda

Me: Hawu bengibuza, it’s early in the  
morning what are you doing here?

FiFi: We came to fetch you

Me: This early

FiFi: It’s 09:45

Me: Still

Zama: Why you looking so down cause  
you’re being discharged phela

Me: I woke up to no Syandisizwe, I was  
hoping to get a good Morning kiss

FiFi: “But you’ll see him later, they are all  
busy” ...I guess Akhisu explained things to  
her because she didn’t ask me any  
questions about them being gangsters

Zama: "Change to this than so we'll make it up to you and go out for breakfast" ...she hand me a Green above knee dress with green diamonds on the top

Me: This look formal and expensive

Zama: Got it from your closet

FiFi: "And here" ...she hand me a green all star

Me: "My favourite" ...and my only long weave but it was curled I didn't ask questions I felt beautiful after a very long time and when I came from changing my babies were wearing matching green Versace outfits

Me: Ah thank you guys we look so nice

Zama: "I've already packed your things let's go" ...we went to the mall, first time out with my babies so people were shocked and taking pictures, we went to Mugg & Bean and ate breakfast, went to buy many Versace matching baby clothes, it was now 15:30

Me: Hha a guys let's leave I'm tired now

FiFi: “Okay than let’s go”...we left

Zama: “I just wanna pass by the cake shop  
Sbani asked me to bring a cake” ...I didn’t  
say anything I just wanna be home bond  
with my babies

FiFi: Are you staying behind

Me: Aibo ngabe ngiyofunani ke mina hawu  
hambani and come back now please I  
wanna leave

FiFi: “Suit yourself” ...and they went inside  
after 2 minutes Zama came and said  
nothing she just took my kids in their car  
seats aibo I was still shocked ngathi she’s  
stealing my kids, I just went out and opened  
the door and boom it looks like there’s a  
ceremony here

Me: “Shit”...the past at the far end looked  
at me...”uhm I’m sorry” ...I said that low, is  
that my uncle ...”Aibo what are you doing  
here?” ...he was in a suit coming my way

Uncle: “Asambe” ...he took my hand and  
when we are in the middle a piano went on  
and I noticed The Waltons in the front raw

all in nature green and in the other hand my girls with my kids looking beautiful, just than Syandisizwe appeared from no where looking fly and my uncle hands me to him

Uncle: "Take care of them" ...wait I'm getting married

Me: Am I getting married?

Syandisizwe: "Shhh" ...okay I said that louder and everyone was laughing

Me: Wait your memory

The pastor: Shhh, let's begin

Syandisizwe: Straight to the point please

Me: Wait Syandisizwesihle what about your memory?

The pastor: Shhh

Me: "Sorry" ...he went on and I said the provided vows and he said he has his own

Syandisizwe: Mumu

Me: "Ahhhh he's back" ... I jumped on him... "ahhhh my loveee" ...everyone was laughing



Syandisizwe: It's been more than a week  
baby

Me: Ha!

The pastor: Can we carry on

Me: "Eash I'm so sorry" ...Syandisizwe was  
smiling like he won a lotto

Syandisizwe: "Mumu my love"...I just smiled  
iyuu ngyancibilika..."the first time I met you  
it was in this place"

Me: "Ohh I wondered why are we getting  
married in a cake shop or are we broke  
now"...everyone laughed

The pastor: So...

Me: Eash my pastor nkosiyami I'm so sorry  
this was the last time

Syandisizwe: "It was love at first sight for  
me, I'm not the loving and caring type but  
you taught me that, not only that you made  
me the happiest man in the planet by  
agreeing to be mine but you added a bonus  
by giving me these 2 beautiful babies"...I  
chuckled and I guess everyone had that

cause they were laughing..."I've hurt you the worst way but you're still here and still love me even though I don't deserve you. Today I want to tell the whole world that I love you so much and you're mine. I love you mumu, please be mine forever"

The pastor: "The rings please" ...they gave him and he took mine

Me: "Daaa I wanna be yours forever" ...he then put the ring with a huge green stone..."hhaa love" ...they laughed..."you deserve it and more"...and I also put him his ring the same one but it was written My Mumu inside

The pastor: You're now husband and wife, you can kiss your wife

Me: "Don't" ...he just laughed and kissed my forehead..."nice hair cut you look yummy I'm so scared"

Syandisizwe: "I'm only yours" ...the family came to us we got hugs everyone was happy and apparently they paid my lobola and it was 1 million Rands I almost fainted

like what, people were dancing and drinking, Grans waved for me and Syandisizwe and we went to her

Syandisizwe: My lady

Grans: I'm so proud of you, you got a gem a very strong one at that, keep her safe and don't break her heart I have a soft spot for this one

Me: Ncooh Grans thank you so much and I love you don't forget that

Syandisizwe: I promise you my lady, I will never hurt her intentionally and I'll protect her with my life

Grans: Good to hear that, bye than I'm going to rest now, take care of my grandchildren they have to sleep soon

Me: "Don't worry Grans we also be leaving soon" ...she than left

Syandisizwe: Are you ready to see your present?

Me: I have one?

Him: Let's take our babies and leave

Me: "Sounds fun, let's go" ...we took them said our goodbyes and left..."where are we going Mr Walton?"

Him: "To your dream land Mrs Walton" ...he kissed the back of my hand..."I truly love you MaShandu"

Me: Babeeee who taught you that

Him: I said I love you

Me: I wouldn't have married you if I didn't

Him: We are here, come I need to close your eyes before we get in

Me: Mmmh I like the sound of that

Him: Stop it

Me: What

Him: Don't get any ideas, they are kids here

Me: "They are sleeping" ...I grabbed him and kissed him so hard and let him go..."that was for the wedding kiss"

Him: "Who taught you to be this naughty Ziyane...come" ...he blindfolded me and drive for like 10 minutes and I felt the car

stopping..."I'll take the kids first than I'll be coming back for you, promise you won't take out the blind folder"

Me: "I promise, kiss kiss first"...he perked my lips and took the kids at one go cause when he came back, he opened my door and gave me a piggyback ride..."mmh I love a man who is able to carry his woman"...he chuckled...:babe was that you, I've never heard you chuckle jeez"

Him: What happened to you

Me: It's salt talking

Him: "Wow what happened to my innocent wife, we are here"...he put me down..."are you ready?"

Me: "Yes, I'm so excited"...he unfolded me and it was blur until it was clear that we are outside a very huge beach house and I'm scared of huge things yes I have a phobia on huge things

Me: "Tf Syandisizwe"...I jumped on him

Him: "Shit, is it that big"...oh he knows but still brought me here

Me: "Why are we here ahh please take me home please"...he just cracked..."Syandisizwesihle ngyakcela"

Him: But babe you have to get used to it cause it's your house

Me: Say what now

Him: Yes this is your wedding present my love

Me: You're lying to me, where are the cameras, I know you can afford it but why because you've already brought me a house

Him: "You talk a lot, now we are a big family so this is yours, let's go inside there's more"...we went inside he was carrying me like a baby laughing mcm

Me: "This is going to be a nightmare"...boom I'm seeing Versace every corner, couches, walls, tables, chairs you name it..."wait no are we in a Versace house"

Him: You said you love it so why not build you your own little Versace paradise

Me: “Ahh”...I scream...”ahhhhhh nooo  
Syandisizwe nkosiyami”...I cried iyuuu I  
cried like a little baby I couldn’t stop the  
tears I was a mess he kept on shushing me  
but I couldn’t stop he even felt bad thinking  
he did something bad I had to try and  
assure him that I’m just happy

Him: Babe please stop crying now, you  
gonna make me cry too now

Me: Mcm silly you, why me Syandisizwe  
why?

Him: Because you’re my life, I don’t think I  
will be able to live without you, you deserve  
it and more so this is nothing, as long as I  
live I’m still going to spoil you and try by all  
means to give you the world

Me: But you’re my world

Him: Than I'll give you my heart and soul

Me: “And I’ll take care of you till the  
end”...his tshirt was now wet because of my  
tears

Him: I love you Mumu

Me: I love you more my baby daddy

Ziyane's Pov

I've fallen too deep for my husband and I love it, I don't think I can be able to live without him, I love him too much. I've lost words, this gift he gave me is too much he did not only plant his beautiful seeds on me but brought me this paradise. I'm awake looking at him and damn guys he might be old but for who cause he's too cute to be old ahh I feel like eating him no guys my husband is fuckin hot, I took a picture of him

Him: Make that one your profile picture

Me: As we speak

Him: I have something to show you

Me: "Let's see" ...he showed me his hand..."what's this?" ...it was a tattoo on his right hand all the way to his half arm but I can't even see what is it

Him: It's the twis scan



Me: Say what now?

Him: I wasn't there so why not

Me: You're crazy shame

Syandisizwe: "Good Morning my life" ...he perked my lips

Me: Morning baby daddy, you slept good?

Him: Yes and you how was your first night in your new home

Me: "It's the water bed for me, ah so nice but I won't wake up for my kids because of this bed" ...phela we sleep in an Italian water bed it in a round form it's a dream

Syandisizwe: Speaking of them let's go prepare them we are going out for breakfast

Me: "Whooo let me wash my teeth first" ...we bath the kids and Syandisizwe said I should go shower because I take longer and I suggest we go with Versace today as a family, so he dressed them in pink and blue Versace peace with no shoes

and I was in a long white and gold Versace dress with pink air force and Syandisizwe in white shorts and blue Versace tshirt and white Air force with his Rolex and Versace cap, got my Versace red sun glasses and we are good to go

Me: Wait attention lady and gentleman's I request Today we go with my brand new Audi

Syandisizwe: Thought you didn't like it, so I went car shopping the other day

Me: Ngeke ke

Syandisizwe: As your present push what what, Akhona said she'll make sure that you leave me if I don't

Me: "Ahhh uAkhona uyasangana yazin"...we both laughed

Syandisizwe: I respect that one she killed for Lizo

Me: "Same here to think that she was so innocent the first time we met ay"...we laughed and I took Zyande and he took

Thingo and the Audi car keys and we left to the place nearby in front of an ocean

Syandisizwe: The family wants to come over for a house warming nyana Mumu

Me: No problem when, I can't wait to show off my Versace paradise who does that

Syandisizwe: Your husband

Me: "I know right:...we laughed..."babe look"

Him: Zyande is going to be the one taking care of his brother instead it scares me

Me: I got a strong one here, woman power

Him: Woman power my left foot

Me: Ah babe no guys what did you do to my husband

Him: I want to be your best friend Mumu, your baby daddy, your brother, your shoulder to cry on, if you're having a bad day I want to be the first one to tell before abo FiFi, can I be there for you please allow me to take care of you in anyway

Me: Ah babe

Him: “Just love me right and be faithful I’ll take care of you”...he has changed guys no, he’s different, he speaks like we still have 1000 years to live together he’s so romantic now

Me: Thank you my love

Him: No thank you for making me a man amongst other men, I have a family thanks to you, you’re truly God’s gift and I’m keeping you

Me: I love the new you

Him: “I’m trying”...we ate and I’m starting gym next week Monday Syandisizwe found me a female bodyguard who is in the military force and she’s here to take care of me, train me, I just wanna look yummy again and say bye to baby fats, Sis Nokuthula came to help since Syandisizwe will be going back to work Monday and I’m grateful

Today is a house warming party and Zane is coming with that friend of hers, they’ll be staying at my old house with Zama my poor

cousin. I just hired a catering company cause I don't think I can cook for many people okwangoku, Syandisizwe said there's no need to decorate the house because they're here to see it.

Zama: "Ahhhhh mzalaaa" ...okay here comes my guests..."zalo no this is paradise"

Me: Hey mzala kunjani nami ngyaphila azi

Zama: "Hhayi man let me be no Zamambatha" ...Zama was looking fly but simple

Me: You're looking like a million dollar wife but very simple jeez I like your style, it says "not trying to show off but I'm expensive bitch"

Zama: Mcm leave me alone

Sbani: Hello to you too Mrs Walton

Me: Ah askies Sbanesihle, how are you?

Sbani: I'm okay yourself?

Me: I'm happy

Sbani: That's all I've ever wanted and I'm happy, where's the man of the house?

Me: He's in the play room with his kids

Zama: My babies please

Me: "Right this way" ...we went to the play room and they gave each baby a thousand as ukukhunga or something like that, perks of being a Walton baby, we then heard Kids

Me: "Let's go downstairs Zama seems like the other family is here" ...we got in the living room Akhona was so shocked it like she's seeing a ghost

Zama: Earth to Akhona

Me: "Close your mouth baby girl" ...we laughed

Lizo: "Harue really got us in trouble, I can't afford to be bankrupt because of him no, where is he?" ...we all laughed

Me: "They're in the play room, since you know your way there" ...he left with the kids not after they kissed their mommy

Akhona: This is a dream Madam

Me: I know right, I also still can't believe it

Akhona: Ay you deserve it and more shame

FiFi: “Don’t tell me this is a Versace house” ...FiFi screaming iyuu

Zama: We won’t but it is

FiFi: No friend we came to see your new home not a Versace house what are we doing here?

Me: Ladies welcome to my home

FiFi: “Nooo” ...she just became emotional and cried

Akhona: “Ncoooh” ...we group hug and they were all crying now ahhh my friends, we heard a camera click and Sbani was taking a picture

Sbani: I’ll send you guys

All the guys: Sharp

Akhona: mcm...we laughed, we greeted each other and I received a call from Zane saying that they’re a bit late

Me: “Since Zanezhle is late, I shall take you guys on a journey to paradise” ...they laughed at my act, Sbani had Thingy and

Zyande was with FiFi with Enhle busy playing with her feet

Me: "So ladies and gentlemen I present to you the sitting room" ...it's a marble floor that is white and gold Versace scripture in between, Versace table, Versace couches and a TV that comes out of the wall, and the wall have a Versace scripture and says welcome to our home, I was hearing o wow

Me: Than a dining room where me and my family will be eating

Syandisizwe: "Without you" ...they all laughed, it had a big green glass Versace table with green, gold and white chairs around it

Akhona: I need this one

Lizo: "You better stop buying hair than and save for it" ...we all laughed ah Lizo though

Akhona: Mcm

Me: "Than my favourite, kitchen" ...it was white with a touch of gold

Zama: A Versace kitchen really Harue



Akhona: I'm sure even the dishes

Me: "You guessed right"...every dish let say my kitchen appliances where Versace

FiFi: Hell no tell me that we will be eating in these today

Me: You will be eating in these today Afika

FiFi: "Ahhh no you mustn't let anyone in your house baby girl spoons will be missing"...we laughed

Syandisizwe: Babe I think we should go and buy drinks as guys because we already know the house, we'll take the kids with

Me: "Okay love"...please be careful hey

Syandisizwe: Sure, I love you

Me: To the moon and back

Akhisu: Jeez it'll take less than an hour

Me: "Phuma kuthi wena"...they all kissed their partners and the guys left with the kids and I carry on with my job

Me: And now your favourite the bar, there are no drinks because the twins are still young and I'm breastfeeding

Zama: "Poor Sbari"...we laughed

Me: He's supporting me

Akhona: "Sure he didn't have a choice"...it had a round Versace bar table in between and chairs and a huge TV nothing more

Me: "Than our offices"...mine was written Mrs Walton on the door and Syandisizwe's was written Mr Walton on the door than there are 2 bedrooms downstairs with bathrooms and we went to the second floor there are 4 bedrooms including the twins nursery and a play room separately and we went to the last floor with 6 bedrooms including the master bedroom the bedrooms that are in the last floor all have tv's balcony and bathrooms but they just have a huge Versace carpet and ours also but the bathroom was a Versace bathroom in ours and my huge closet and his small one and a TV with a small Versace black and gold table with huge pillows to sit on, so the

ladies were busy viewing the rooms and I had to go down stairs to open for Zane and Grans

Me: Grans...we hugged

Grans: You're good

Me: Yes my lady and you

Grans: I'll be great if I see my great grandchildren

Me: Eash they went to get drinks with the guys

Grans: Mcm, I've already seen the house so no need for a house tour where's Nokuthula I miss her

Me: I gave her time to go home she'll start on Monday

Grans: "It must be nice"...we laughed

Me: Where is Zane

Grans: They are outside changing to hills with that kid

Me: "What no no"...I went outside and saw them coming

Zane: How many cars do you have I'm seeing many garages jeez

Me: We have like 11

Zane: Wow this is a hotel

Me: I know right, so that why I don't recommend those on my Versace marble floors

Zoe: You're kidding right

Me: "Serious as a heart attack"...they went to the car and I reversed to the house because of my problem I can't be seeing my own house outside, they got in and couldn't stop screaming and sitting everywhere it took an hour for everyone to finally settle in the table outside

Zane: Bhuti can I come and stay here for a week maybe before I leave

Syandisizwe: I told you not to show her the rooftop

Zane: Why hawu phela I want to be an insta baddie for reals did you see that place, the Jacuzzi, that fancy Versace pool

Me: "Let's please eat because wow"...we all laughed and dished up for our husband's the kids had their own table and Syandisizwe was feeding Thingo while Grans was feeding Zyande, we ate it was nice and the energy was high everyone laughing and just than Akhona screams Akhona: "My water broke"...everyone was up

Lizo: Can someone drive our car and FiFi went to assist them we all got in the cars and left the kids with Grans

It's been a year and it was one of the hell, Kim my bodyguard was so tough on me and thanks to that because I look like I'm 19 years old now, yesterday it was the twins party there are 1 year and they got so many gifts and small electrical cars from their daddy and iPads from me cause they like to play with my phone so why not iPad and they're teacher recommend it. Speaking of cars all of us as ladies we got brand new cars from our partners it was a push present

from Syandisizwe it was a the latest Red Range Rover Evoque and my very own G Wagon 2019 the number plates were written Push P1 and Push P2 we were all happy we went on a vacation all of us left the kids with grans and Nokuthula

Syandisizwe: What are you thinking about?

Me: How my life took a quick turn

Syandisizwe: I love you my beloved

Me: Same here

Syandisizwe: "What was that" ...he started tickling me

Me: "Ahh Syandisizwe you gonna wake the kids" ....I was now crying and laughing at the same time

Syandisizwe: Say the right thing

Me: Okay fine, I love you so much my husband

**THE END!!!**